MATINICUS ISLE

its Story and its People

Gc
974.101
K77l
1195050

Property of R. R and Janet R. Kuhn
Royal York Apts
Pittsburgh (13) Pa

M.L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01091 7570

Compliments of the author,
Charles A. E. Long.

Matinicus, July 15, 1944.

MATINICUS ISLE

Its

Story and Its People

By

CHARLES A. E. LONG

IN TWO PARTS

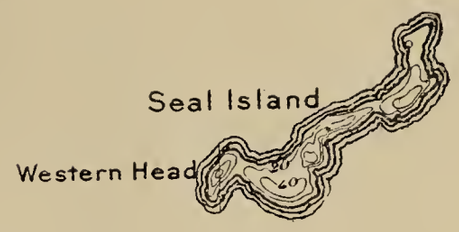
Part One, *Historical*
Part Two, *Genealogical*

Illustrated

LEWISTON JOURNAL PRINTSHOP
1926

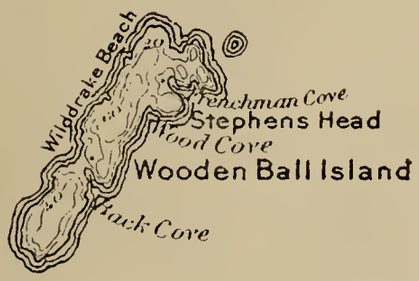
Green I Seal Ledges
Zephyr
No Mans
Whaleback
Two Bush I
Northeast Pt
Two Bush Ledge
Field Point
Pasture Cove
High Head
MATINICUS
West Point
The Barrel
Burgess Cove
Little I
Matinicus
Wheaton I
Black Ledges
Halls Cove
Black Rocks
MATINICUS
Condon Point
Curtis Pt
Sandy Beach
South Point
Tenpound Island
Cato Cove
The Hogshead
Pudding I
Long Cove
Wilson Head
Criehaven
Marsh Cove
Ragged Island
Green Ledge
Seal Ledge
CRIEHAVE
Bull Cove
Brig Ledge
Southwest Ledges
South Breaker

1195050



I S L E

dge



inicus Rock

HARBOR FROM MOUNT ARARAT

PART ONE

HISTORICAL

Copyrighted by
CHARLES A. E. LONG
1926

CONTENTS—*Part One*

Geographical 9
Settlement and Growth..... 17
Transportation and Mail Service..... 43
Industries 53
Educational 65
Ecclesiastical 73
Houses 77
Burial Places..... 83
Military History..... 87
Social Life and Societies, etc..... 95
Criehaven 101
Matinicus Rock..... 107
Wrecks 113

ILLUSTRATIONS—*Part One*

Harbor From Mount Ararat (Frontispiece)
A Few Lobster Traps 8
The Wave 10
Gulls in the Harbor 12
The Breakwater in a Storm 15
"The Silver Lining" 18
"Matinicus Harbor" 44
"The Julia Fairbanks" 45
"The Butman" 46
Excursion Day 47
Steamboat Day 48
"The Calista D. Morrill" 49
A Good Catch 52
Seine and Seiners 55
The Fish Harvest 56
The Lobsterman 58
The Wharf When First Built 61
On the Ways 63
School-House, Matinicus 66
School Children, 1915 70
First Congregational Church 72
Elder Plummer and Wife, Betsey 74
Alexander Philbrook House, on the
Site of Ebenezer Hall's House 77
The Ice Pond 78
Oldest House on the Island 79
Modern Homes 80
An Interior 81
On Derry Hill 81
Sandy Beach 86
Marky's Beach 87
K. of P. Hall, Matinicus 94
The Matinicus Band 96
Robert F. Crie 101
Eben Crie's Store, Criehaven 104
The Lights 106
The Fog Bell 108
Austin Beal, A. J. Beal, F. O. Hilt 111
A Rugged Shore 114

FOREWORD

PART I

IT is hoped that this story of Matinicus will prove of sufficient interest to compensate the author in some measure for his earnest endeavor to produce a truthful, accurate and trustworthy narrative. Although the reference is not always given, each statement and record is authoritative.

The following sources of information have been consulted in its preparation: Williamson's History of Maine; Eaton's Histories of Warren, Thomaston, Rockland and South Thomaston; Farrow's History of Islesboro; Willis' History of Portland; The Mass. Archives; Baxter's Documentary History of Maine; Bangor Historical Magazine; the town records of Belfast, Vinalhaven, Matinicus, York and other places; Maine Wills; Registry of Deeds of Knox County; York Deeds, etc., etc.

In addition, the author has received valuable assistance from many individuals, among whom are Capt. W. L. Ames, Mrs. Ellen Wallace, Miss Flora Young and others, to all of whom thanks are due, and are herewith extended.

With a few exceptions the photographs used for the illustrations are by the author himself. The older ones, which will prove of much interest, were loaned for the purpose by various individuals.

This work has been written not only for living generations, but likewise for posterity.

Of course, in a work such as this, it would be impossible to please and satisfy everybody, so in this connection, the writer would say to the reader: "Take it or leave it."

A FEW LOBSTER TRAPS

GEOGRAPHICAL

Situated sixty miles east of Portland, eighteen miles south by east from Owl's Head, and twenty miles out of Rockland by boat, Matinicus is the largest of a small cluster of islands which guards the entrance to Penobscot Bay. Besides Matinicus, this group consists of Criehaven (formerly Ragged Island, corrupted from Racketash, the Indian name), Wooden Ball Island, Matinicus Rock, Seal Island, Tenpound Island, Noman's Land, Twobush Island, and numerous smaller ledges and rocks. The accompanying map depicts their relative positions and sizes.

The Indian name of Matinicus, according to one dialect, is Tenahcook. According to another dialect (the Wawenock), its name was Menasquesicook which signifies "a collection of grassy islands." Before its settlement, the centre of the island was covered by a dense forest growth. Encircling this growth, extending several rods from the shore, was a band of luxuriant grass land. This band had become so enriched by the guano from the sea-fowl which had previously lived there for untold years, that the trees refused to grow there, but the grasses and sedges found it an ideal habitat.

Matinicus is approximately two miles long, and of varying width, nowhere more than a mile wide, with an area of about seven hundred and twenty acres. The shores are mostly rocky; in some places very precipitous. In other places there are long reaches of massive bowlders worn to a smooth roundness by ages of pounding by the relentless ocean. There are three small sand beaches which form ideal bathing spots, and furnish a favorable habitat for sand-loving plants. The general surface of the island is well elevated, but there are numerous bogs and marshes, and two or three extensive deposits of peat, the edges of which are exposed at the shore. In several places the ocean is slowly enroaching upon the land. Some of the coves are noticeably larger than they were in the youthful days of the older inhabitants. Each particularly furious storm claims its few inches from those localities where the soil itself is exposed to the action of the sea.

The highest point is at the south-western part, and was formerly the site of a tall flag pole used by herring catchers for the purpose of signaling to fishing vessels when herring were available for bait. Another eminence is a romantic and picturesque elevation known as Mount Ararat, situated near the harbor.

There are two small ponds, the "Ice Pond," and the "Black Duck Pond." The former is artificial and was originally formed to create a source of ice supply. It has been recently renovated, and a commodious house for the storage of the harvest has been built upon its bank. The

THE WAVE

"Black Duck Pond," near the north-west shore, is a small, shallow pool pent up by the beach ridge, and fed by seepage from springy land. The derivation of its name should be plainly evident.

The north-eastern portion of the island rests upon a granite foundation; the north-western is composed of rock of other varieties. On the north side is a great smooth bowlder of conglomerate. On the south-western side there is an immense block of granite which must have been carried a great distance to its present resting place. On this side there is also a large block of pudding-stone. All of these rocks seem entirely out of place as compared with their surroundings, and the theory of their existence as expounded by a competent geologist, would provide an interesting story. Many of the houses have underpinnings

of granite of an excellent quality which has been quarried on the island.

The Harbor is a cove on the eastern side, protected on the south-east by Wheaton's Island. It was formerly exposed to easterly and north-easterly gales, but is now protected on the north-east by a breakwater, built in 1911. The harbor furnishes adequate protection for the numerous lobstering and fishing boats owned in the community, and for many visiting craft. Its waters are not deep enough or extensive enough to accommodate many large vessels at the same time. Occasionally vessels of one hundred tons have found shelter here.

Extensive tracts of spruces and broad expanses of grasses form the characteristic vegetation of the landscape. Reliable testimony states that most of the cleared land was once covered by a dense stand of yellow birch and rock maple. This growth, however, has long since disappeared, used doubtlessly by the earlier inhabitants for fuel. The timbers for many vessel frames have also been procured here. At present the wooded growth consists principally of spruces (picea canadensis and picea rubra), with an admixture of a few firs. There are two colonies of pitch pines (pinus rigida) on rocky hills. A few birches, both yellow and white, poplars, willows and red maples, with a number of alder growths, make up the balance of the wooded area. Isolated specimens of white pine, hackmatack and cedar have been discovered.

As before stated, the island has an area of seven hundred and twenty acres. Spread out over this expanse, there has been discovered, collected and named no less than six hundred and fifty species and varieties of flowering plants, ferns, and fern allies, growing wild. It is doubtful if there can be found elsewhere an equal contiguous acreage furnishing as large a number of varieties. A part of this vegetation consists of approximately thirty varieties of trees, and forty-five of shrubs. There are thirty-six ferns and fern allies, fifty-seven grasses, eighty-six sedges and rushes, seventeen orchids, and eighty-nine representatives of the Composite family. The remainder is divided among sixty-three other families. While some of these varieties are very plentiful, others are extremely rare, in a few

instances consisting of a single specimen. Generally speaking, the vegetation corresponds with that of the nearest mainland, but it also boasts many rare varieties. Many far northern plants find their southernmost limit here, while a few ordinarily southern growing varieties have here taken their most northerly station.

While the vegetable life of the island is truly remarkable for its infinite variety, no such boast can be made in regard to its animal life. Whatever may have been the situation previous to its settlement—and that we have no means of knowing—its animals of today are remarkable only for their scarcity. With the exception of rats and mice, no wild mammals are found; not a fox or a coon or a rabbit; not a skunk or woodchuck or porcupine; no minks, otters, or fur-bearing animals; no squirrels of any kind—not even a chipmunk. If any of these animals, common enough on the adjacent mainland, ever found residence here (probably some of them did), they have become extinct. A few small snakes, frogs, toads and salamanders comprise the native land animals. There are adult persons living on the island who have never seen a single specimen of the above-mentioned animals.

The scarcity of the mammalia is more than compensated for by the denizens of the sea and by the birds of the air. During the spring and fall migrations, Matinicus seems to be in the path of countless numbers of land birds who stop here for a few days—or weeks—on their way north or south, as the case may be, and many of them breed here. However, it is its great flocks of numerous varieties of sea birds for which the waters of Matinicus and adjacent islands are celebrated. Although not as numerous as formerly, large numbers of coot and various kinds of ducks furnish splendid sport for the gunners, in their season. Wild geese, plover, and other game birds abound. Large colonies of Mother Carey's chickens breed on Seal Island and Wooden Ball Island, and terns of several varieties on Matinicus Rock. A pair of American ravens bred annually for many years on Noman's Land, until one spring, somebody destroyed their nest, when they disappeared. The following spring a pair, supposedly the same ones, took up their abode on Tenpound Island, and have reared their young in the same location each year since. Other water

birds are shags, old squaws, sea pigeons, sand pipers, gannets, loons, and others too numerous to mention. The most prominent of the feathered tribe are the herring gulls. In former years Noman's Land was maintained by the Audubon Society as a sanctuary for these birds, and countless thousands were hatched and raised there each season. In 1911, the owner of the island died. A new owner took possession and the cupidity of man was responsible for the introduction of a pair of foxes. It was the expectation of the owner that the foxes would subsist upon the gulls, thrive and increase in numbers at no expense to himself, netting him a tidy profit. Alas—"the best laid

GULLS IN THE HARBOR

plans, etc." The depredations of the foxes forced the gulls to leave the island, to the last pair. Reynard then subsisted for a time upon the lambs of a flock of costly sheep that the owner was pasturing there at the same time. The foxes were afterwards shot, when they both proved to be of the same sex.

When the gulls left, the greater portion of them migrated to Tenpound, and maintained a breeding place there. Since the elimination of the foxes, the gulls are gradually returning to Noman's Land. The past season saw a large colony nesting there. Prof. H. K. Job, the eminent ornithologist, has spent several seasons here for purposes of study, and his lectures and pictures have made the various bird colonies famous, the country over.

The waters about the islands abound in fish of many kinds. Cod, haddock, hake, pollock, mackerel, herring and halibut are the principal commercial varieties, and lobsters are abundant. Porpoises, seals and whales are often seen here, and sometimes sharks are very troublesome to the fishermen. At certain seasons squid, a small species of cuttle-fish, are plentiful and are caught and used as bait by the fishermen.

The education of summer visitors is not considered complete until he (or she) has been initiated into the mysteries of "squidding." The capturing of these little "devil-fish" is considered as one of the popular "summer sports." The customary manner of taking them is as follows: Late in the afternoon or early evening the boats, sometimes numbering twenty or more, gather at the "grounds" where squid are known to congregate. Each boat contains from two to half a dozen occupants, each encased in oiled clothes or other protective covering, and provided with a mackerel jig at the end of a small fish line. The boats spread out over the area and the jigs are dropped overboard and kept moving up and down, at varying depths. While so engaged each person is busily scanning the people in the other boats. Suddenly some one is seen to be frantically hauling in his line. Then hooroo! All of the other craft rapidly cluster around, the jigs are dropped overboard and the fun begins. Many of the expert can handle two lines at once. For a short time the squid take hold as rapidly as the jigs can be withdrawn from the water and returned. Now the need of the oiled clothes becomes apparent. As each squid is drawn from the water, it forcibly ejects from some portion of its anatomy a stream of dense black fluid known as "ink." In the excitement no thought is taken of this, and with the "ink" flying in all directions, faces, eyes, noses, mouths—all form fair targets. This hubbub lasts for a short while when, with no apparent reason, the squid cease "biting." The boats now scatter as before; the occupants are given an opportunity to cleanse their persons, when suddenly—hooroo!—the same tactics are re-enacted. If squid are plentiful and they are in a "biting" mood, a sufficiency for the next day's fishing is soon procured, and in a jovial mood, everyone returns to the shore.

A comparatively small body of land, surrounded on all sides by the Atlantic Ocean, Matinicus enjoys a more equable climate than sections of like latitude situated inland. During winter the temperature registers ten degrees warmer, and in summer ten degrees cooler than in Rockland and other places on the mainland. During the summer the climate is ideal, with warm days tempered by refreshing breezes, and cool nights conducive to restful slumber.

During the winter a comparatively small amount of snow falls, and the strong winds and damp, salty air generally make short work of that. At all seasons of the year long foggy spells are prone to make an appearance. A feature

THE BREAKWATER IN A STORM

of the climate during the fall, winter and spring are the occasional fierce, driving wind and rain storms, which shake the buildings, and drive the rain through every minutest crevice, and it would seem, through places where no crevice exists. During one of these storms, the ocean breaking upon the rocks, or rolling up the beaches in gigantic, foam-topped waves, forms a truly impressive and thrilling spectacle, though this is generally lost to the inhabitants by reason of the tremendous damage inflicted upon the lobstering gear.

The frost leaves the ground very early in the spring, but the weather remains raw and chilly, so that planting time is much later than on the mainland. Corn, tomatoes and other heat-loving crops are handicapped and cannot be

relied upon to mature, but potatoes, cabbages, turnips and other vegetables do remarkably well. Strawberries thrive, and there is an abundance of wild ones. The bogs abound in cranberries, and those bearing the "Matinicus" brand find a ready sale in any market. Destructive frosts and freezing weather are extremely late in arriving. Farmers have been known to plow land late in December. Mr. Ernest Young states, and his wife corroborates him, that while plowing on New Year's Day, in the year 1896, grasshoppers arose in clouds in front of the oxen. In the year 1915, during the first week of November, there were collected no less than fifty-four varieties of wildflowers, in bloom. This was no exceptional case, but rather the usual thing.

Like the climate of all sections, that of Matinicus is a combination of the desirable and undesirable, the former or the latter predominating, according to the point of view.

SETTLEMENT AND GROWTH

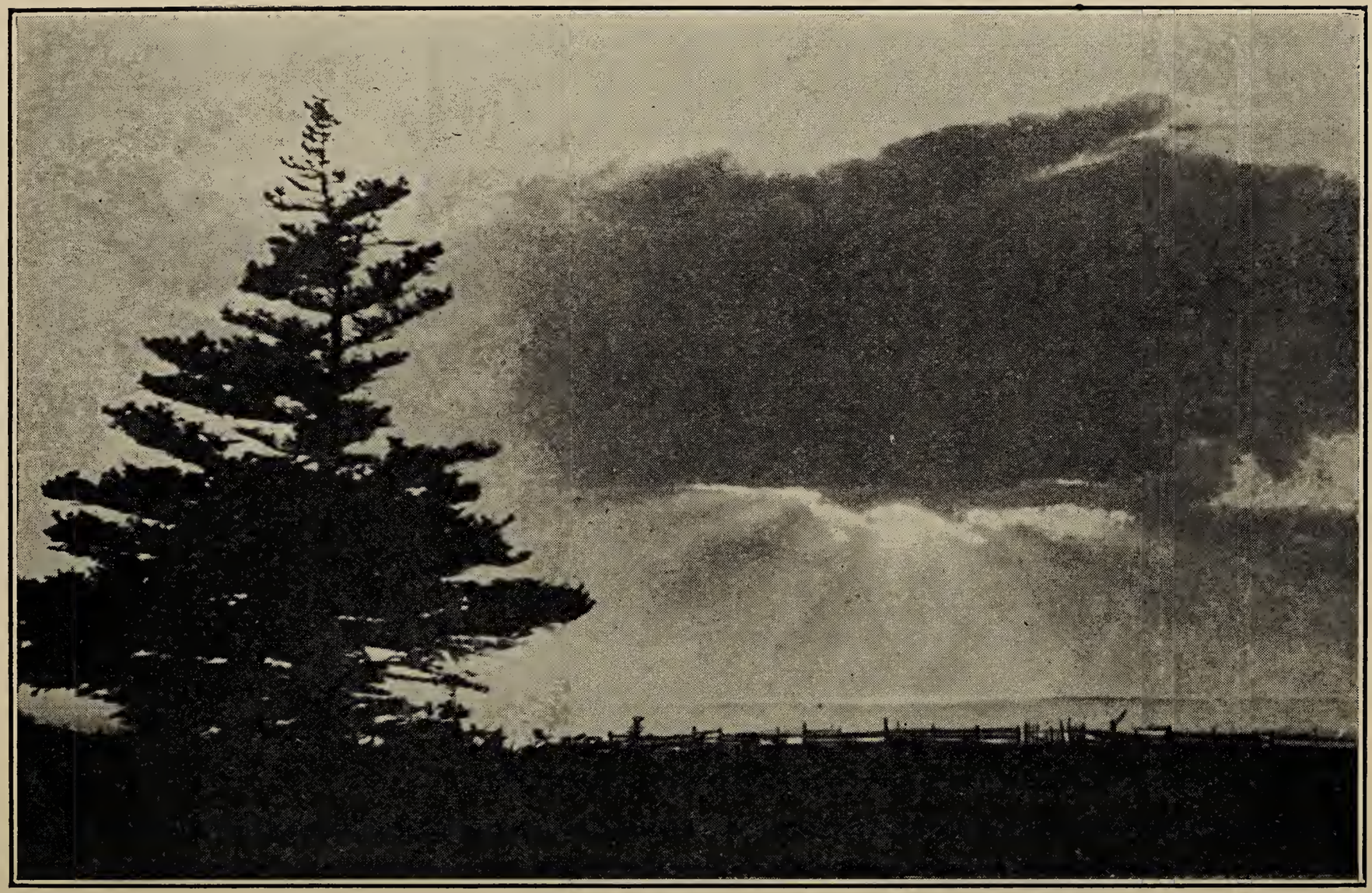
About ten centuries ago a Norseman named Lief the Lucky sailed from Greenland to explore the land discovered a few years previously by a fellow-countryman named Biarne. Sailing southward along the coast of Maine, he reached a "fair, pleasant country" where they made a temporary settlement, calling it "Vineland the Good." Since then many other explorers, adventurers and colonizers —Norse, English, French and Spanish—have skirted our shores. After the vikings left, for nearly 500 years the canoes of the Indians were the only craft to traverse the bays and thoroughfares. Then in 1498, Cabot in his explorations, sailed along our rugged shores, followed two years later by Corte-Real of Portugal. Then came Verazzano, a Florentine, in the service of France. The Spaniard Gomez visited the Penobscot, and the river for many years was known as the Rio de Gomez. Thevet followed Gomez, in 1556, and in the next century came Gosnold, Pring, Waymouth and Smith.

In all probability, Matinicus was sighted by some of these earliest explorers, and it is not inconceivable that for some reason or other, one or more of them landed here.

At a very early period the island was recognized as an advantageous fishing station. The French fishermen occupied it probably in the sixteenth century, and cured their fish here. The remains of early stone houses[1] were found here which were thought to have been built by the French voyagers.

John Josselyn in his account of New England, printed in 1671[2], says: "Sagadehock to Nova Scotia is called the Duke of York's Province. Here Pemaquid, Matinicus, Monhegan, Cape Anawhagen, where Capt. Smith fished for whales, * * * * are all filled with dwelling houses and stages for fishermen, and have plenty of cattle, arable lands and marshes."

1Williamson's Hist. of Me., vol. 1, p. 63.
2Maine Hist. Soc. Collections, vol. 1, p. 551.



THE SILVER LINING

In 1686, John Palmer, Commissioner of Sagadahoc, forbade Baron Castin his threatening the subjects of the English King, and among others, those dwelling on the Island of Martinique." As this referred to the country between Pemaquid and St. Croix, this can not refer to any other island than our Matinicus[1].

In March, 1701, Capt. Sylvanus Davis gave an account of several English settlements that he had formerly known of, to the eastward of Kennebec or Sagadahoc along the seacoast to Mentincus, in which he said that Montinicus had twenty fishing vessels.

In 1725-28 William Vaughan, one of the most prominent merchants of New England, then residing at Damariscotta, came to Matinicus and established a fishing station employing several vessels, and built houses for himself and men[2]. On account of severe storms which damaged and destroyed their wharf and shipping, these people became discouraged, and the station was abandoned. The remains of a wharf in "Old Wharf Cove," and cinders and scraps of iron, the debris from an ancient blacksmith's forge, found on the Tolman farm, are probably relics of a part of their equipment. In his will[3] Vaughan mentions debts contracted on estate at Mintinicus and bequeaths his estates in lands there to his brother Elliot and sister Jane and others.

For untold ages Matinicus had probably been visited by Indians from the mainland, who at certain seasons of the year would spend some time here in fishing or sealing, or in taking sea-fowl or gathering their eggs. These birds then bred here in vast numbers, and their eggs as well as their flesh, formed a welcome addition to the larders of passing or camping fishermen as well as to the Indians.

The following is an extract from a letter from Capt. John Giles to Lt. Gov. Dummer of Massachusetts Bay Colony, dated at St. Georges River, Feb. 27, 1726-7:

"one thing more I must aquaint you of yt is about ye 7th currant or 10 Days Past 12 of the tribe wear over to Montinecous Islands to kill Sils (seals) but finding not any & being Detained thier sundd Days by wind & wether they Lit of a Cow & hoggs belonging to the English which they Kild & must Pay for."[4]

[1]History of Castine, p. 31.
[2]History of Sheepscott, p. 162.
[3]Maine Wills, pp. 453-455.
[4]Documentary History of Maine, vol. X., p. 355.

Extract from a letter from Capt. Thos. Smith to Lt. Gov. Dummer[1], dated at St. George, March 6, 1726-7:

"Capt Lewe was here the first of this Inst. and acquainted us, that about the begining of Last month Twelv men of the Penobscot Tribe (Amongst whome was Victor and his son's) being by bad weather detained on ye Isle of Montenicus for some time; were by hunger Necessitated to Kill a Cow & a hog they found there (which I understand belonged to Mr Vaughn of Pascataqua) and were ready to pay for them; on ye second of this Inst, Victor, his two sons were here. One of them owned he had killed three piggs there, tho at first they denied it, & as I saide nothing to them about paying, so neither did they say anything about them, only that they were all so poore they would have died of themselves if they had not killed them":

Letter[2] from Lt. Gov. Dummer to Capt. John Giles Mar. 21, 1726:

Sr

I Recd your Letter of the 27th of February last And am Glad to hear of the safety of the Captives & doubt not, by the Care of the Tribes I shall soon see them returned.

I am much Displeased at the Action of the Indians at Meintenicus in Killing the Creatures there; Upon which Occasion You must Inform the Sachem & other Chief men as well as the immediate actors as follows.

"That I very much Resent this Liberty they have taken in Killing the Creatures which belong to the English, which is contrary to the Articles of Peace And that Common Justice which the English and Indians owe to one another, Not to Hurt one another in their Just Rights and Properties; Which Fault is much aggravated from the Constant Care I have taken to have them supplied with all manner of Necessaries at the Trading Houses: And as it was one View I had in this free & Generous Trade which I have carried on with them, To prevent such ill practices from them, So I flattered myself it would have that good Effect; And that as Justice & Honesty are the surest Methods to preserve the Peace, so, on the Contrary Violence & Robbery have a direct tendency To disturb ye friendship & good Agreement wch I have Endeavored to maintain with the Indians & which I hope will subsist between us & them to the latest Posterity: That if they have not already made full satisfaction for the damage done, I expect They do it without delay, And that I insist upon it that their Chiefs do frequently warn all the Young Men That They never Meddle with any of the English Cattle or other things belonging to them: And that I expect They will make strict inquiry whether this Action was done through Rashness and Wantonness or by the Instigation of Such as are both theirs and Our Enemies, who may have a wicked Design to make a Misunderstanding between us; And that in this and all other the like Cases They do Exemplary Justice to the Offenders, in order to deter others from Doing the like Mischief. This is what you are to say to them. No more at present from Your Humble Servt

Wm Dummer.

Boston, Mar. 21, 1726

Capt. John Gyles.

[1]Ibid. pp. 357-8.

[2]Documentary History of Maine, vol. X, p. 363.

The next settler on the island of whom we have any knowledge, and the first permanent one, was Ebenezer Hall. He lived originally at what was called the Back Cove in Falmouth (now Portland). He afterwards moved to Small Point and then to Pemaquid. He finally settled on Matinicus in 1750, or thereabouts. He brought with him his wife (his second), his son Ebenezer, by his first wife, then about 15 years old, his stepson, and two younger children (girls). He came here for the fishing and at different times undoubtedly furnished employment for numbers of men.

From very nearly the beginning it would seem that Hall had trouble with the Indians. From time immemorial, members of the Penobscot tribe of the Tarratine Indians had been accustomed to visit the island for the purposes of fishing, sealing, egging and fowling, and it is very evident that the new settler caused them much trouble and dissatisfaction, and that they clashed upon several occasions. It is not apparent by what right Hall claimed the island—whether he bought it, or acquired it by grant, or just took it—but claim it he did, and also the right to govern it as he pleased.

In 1754, James Clark made affidavit before the Governor and Council, that in the summer of 1751, he was employed on the island by Hall and lived with him. Sometime in the summer two Indians came upon the island, and Hall, aided by his son, shot both of them and buried their bodies in his garden.[1]

Concerning this episode, the following will prove of interest:

A Paragraph of a letter[2] To Dr Gardiner dated in Frankfort in Kennebeck river Decemr 26, 1753.

"There has a very Bad affair happen'd here (as I'm informed).

"There are Two Indians killed on Montinicus Island by the man that was Order'd of from it a few Days Ago."

"One Wright came up & informed Capt Lithcow of it & Said he knew the Two men that saw it Done—& help'd to bury them there, & Their Guns, but he wou'dnt tell their names—The Indians are ignorant of it at present But when they know it, they will revenge themselves, I am afraid, & we may Look out (for we are but Weak) If this be true, I think, Such Villains ought to dye without pity."

"It is said the man that Did it is now at Small Point."[3]

[1]History of Bristol, p. 304.

[2]Documentary Hist. of Maine, vol. XII, p. 235.

[3]In a petition to Governor and Council, dated May, 1741, Ebenezer Hall styles himself an "inhabitant of Small Point," Documentary History of Maine.

Hall, it seems, had twice burned the grass on Green Island, in order to improve the hay crop, which he used to feed his cattle. The Indians objected to this and warned him to desist. He paid no attention to their warning and the outcome was the following letter[1] sent by four representatives of the Penobscot tribe, to Gov. Spencer Phipps, dated April 25, 1753.

"Brother you did not hearken to us about the Englishman on the Island; he hunts (hurts) us in our sealing and fishing; its our livelihood and others too for what we get we bring to your Truck masters. We don't hinder him from fishing; If you don't Remove him in two months we shall be obliged to do it ourselves. We have writ to you before and have had no answer, if you don't answer we shan't write again, as its our custom if our letters are not answered not to write again. * * * *

We salute you and all the Council in behalf of the Penobscot Tribe.

Cosemes.
Noodobt.
Chebenood.
Nugdumbawit.

It is evident that the Governor did not remove Hall as requested, but it would seem that he was ordered off by some one (see letter to Dr. Gardiner) to which order he paid no attention. He continued his residence there until 1757. In the early part of June, of that year, while Hall was absent in Portland, and his son, Ebenezer, was away on a fishing trip, a band of Indians made their appearance on the Island, bent on mischief, and the day following his return, attacked the house. It is not evident whether this attack was a culmination of the feud between Hall and the Indians, or whether it was instigated by the French, who had offered a bounty for the scalp of every white man killed. It is quite probable that it was a combination of both circumstances.

The siege of the house continued for several days, the Indians resolved upon Hall's death, and Hall determined to sell his life as dearly as possible. The Indians pursued their customary tactics—endeavoring to set fire to the house, etc. Hall, who was undoubtedly a brave man, with the aid of his wife and stepson, who was then twelve years old, resolutely defended his little household, but to no avail. On June 10, while Hall was standing near the door, parley-

[1]Mass. Archives, 32, p. 353.

ing, he was shot by one of the enemy who was hidden from sight. He was instantly killed. The survivors, with the exception of Joseph Green, who in the excitement escaped through a back window, were now at the mercy of the besiegers.

After wrecking the house and destroying the property, the Indians took Mrs. Hall and four children into captivity. They were taken up the Penobscot as far as what is now Bangor. Here the mother was separated from her children, whom she never saw or heard of afterwards. Mrs. Hall was then taken through the wilderness to Quebec. Here, one Capt. Andrew Watkins became interested in her, and paid her ransom. She sailed thence to England, and from there to New York, from which place she proceeded to Falmouth. It is said that she made the latter stage of her journey on foot. This woman who had suffered so much, was destined to pass her later years in some degree of comfort, although the uncertainty as to the fate of her children was a saddening influence. In July, 1765, she married Chipman Cobb, and removed to Gorham about 1775, where she died at the age of eighty-nine years.

Joseph Green, the son of Mrs. Hall by her first husband (David Green, who was killed at Louisburg in 1745), was at this time a lad of twelve years. After escaping by the window, he remained hidden until the Indians disappeared. Imagine the predicament of this young boy, alone upon this island with the scalped body of his father, and his mother and sisters carried off by the Indians! He finally succeeded in attracting the attention of a vessel that was passing the island, which proved to be a schooner from Fox Islands, commanded by Capt. Robert Thorndike. The skipper came ashore and helped to bury the slain man, and then took the boy to Fox Islands. From there the boy was sent to Bristol. He afterwards served as sentinel at Fort Frederick, under Capt. Alexander Nickels, from August 14 to September 30, 1759.

Green afterwards married Dorcas Young, a sister of Ebenezer (step-brother to Green) Hall's wife, and returned to Matinicus after its resettlement in 1763. He was dissatisfied with the part of the island which Hall offered him, and removed to and took up what is now Green's Island,

lying south of Carver's Harbor, where he and his wife lived to a ripe old age. Fourteen children were born to them.

In connection with the death of Ebenezer Hall and the capture of his family, the following documents will be of interest:

Falmouth, June 17th 1757

The 6th Inst in ye Night there came ten or twelve Indians on Muntinicus Island, on Tuesday Morning they attempted to brake open Ebenr Hall's House, but Hall perceiv'd them and knock off a board from ye Roof, to prevent their firing the House wc some of them were Endeavoring to do at ye same Time, and Hall fir'd thro' a Loop Hole and said he had kill'd One, but they return'd ye Fire, and so continued ye Engagement till Thursday following about 12 o'Clock, when as Hall was raising his Head over a sort of Breast work he had prepar'd for ye Purpose to get a shot at ye Enemy, they sent a Ball through his Head and kill'd him dead on ye Spot, & then his wife call'd out for Quarter, whereupon Hall's son in Law who gives this Accô jumpt out over ye wall of ye House and Hid in the woods, and thereby Escapt and ye Indians took said Hall's Wife, one Benja Mortgaridge[1], and five Children and Carry'd them off; the Next Day ye Young Lad that gives me this Accô says he paddled about two Leagues off in the Bay in a Float, and was taken up by a small Fishing Schooner belonging to Brunswick the next Day a Saturday, the said Schooner Went on Shoar on sd Island & found said Hall scalpt, and bury'd him, this Young Lad is about fifteen or sixteen Years Old & says they kill'd several of his Father's Cattle Empty'd ye Fether beds and carry'd off ye Ticken and every thing Else they cou'd in said Hall's fishing Boat, he further says a Day or two after his Father was Bury'd, the Skipper he was board of went into Madumpkook where the Indians had Engag'd one Jacob Elwell's House in ye Night sot fire to it, but a sudden Rain, put it out * * * *

taken from Joseph Green's own Mouth the young lad above mention'd

P Enoch Freeman.

To the Honble his Majesty's Councill May it Please Your Honours

I thought ye Accot Inclos'd of the Destruction of mr Hall's Family at Muntincus wou'd not be disagreeable to Your Honours and therefore have inclos'd it as I just now took it from the mouth of ye Young Lad that made his Escape[2];

I am Your Honour's Most Obedt humble Servt

Enoch Freeman.

Falmouth June 17th 1757.

Mary Hall's Petition, January 14, 1760:

To His Excellency Thomas Pownal Esq. Capt. General & Commander in chief in and over the Province of Massachusetts Bay, the Honble his Majesty's Councill & House of Representatives in General Court assembled.

[1]Benj. Mortgaridge is also named by Mary Hall as one of the prisoners taken. Her list is on file in the Mass. Archives. Mortgaridge's identity is not known.

[2]Documentary Hist. of Maine, vol. XIII, pp. 82-3.

The Petition of Mary Hall resident at Falmouth in the County of York humbly sheweth—

That in the Month of June 1757 the Indians beset the House where her Husband and She lived at a place called Mintinicus in the County of York which he resolutely defended for Several Days but on the Tenth day of said Month her Husband was killed, the House broken up & rifled, your Petitioner and four Children carried away Captives, first to Penobscot where She was Seperated from her Children and has not seen nor heard any Thing of them Since; from Penobscot your Petitioner was carried to Quebeck where having tarried some time, She interceded with one Capt. Andrew Watkins a New England Gent then a Prisoner there to pay her Ransom, which he did, to the best of remembrance Two Hundred and about Fifteen Livres, then She took Passage for England, from thence to New York & thence to this Place having in ye whole been absent about Eighteen Months & having undergone great Hardship during sd Time.

Your Petitioner is now called upon by the Widow of the said Wm Watkins for her Ransom Money, and having nothing to pay it with, nor any where to put her Head, nor any Thing to Subsist on Humbly beseeches the Compassion of your Excellency & Honours, that said Ransom Money may be paid by the Province, and your Petitioner also granted such further Relief as to your known Wisdom & Goodness shall seem meet—And as in Duty bound will ever pray

Mary Hall[1].

On November 4, 1755, less than two years before his death at the hands of the Indians, Ebenezer Hall deeded to his son Ebenezer (see Lincoln Records), who was then about twenty years of age, his schooner named the "Chance," twenty-five head of cattle, houses, goods, chattels, etc., situated on the Island of Matinicus.

It will be remembered that at the time of his father's death, Ebenezer the younger was absent on a fishing trip. Upon his return he found the house and property destroyed or stolen, while the family had disappeared, he knew not where. He proceeded to Boston with his fish, and on the way, put into Old York for a harbor. There he became acquainted with Susannah Young, whom he married a short time afterwards. They lived at Pemaquid for a few years, and then, in 1763, removed to Matinicus, with several small children, and took up their inheritance. Here they lived for a couple of years, the only family on the island.

It was probably during the winter of 1764, that they made a visit to the old home at York. When it became time to return to the island, Mrs. Hall, because of the loneliness, the desolation, and her fear of the Indians, refused to go

[1]Journal H. of Rep. Mass. Archives, Vol. XI, p. 236.

unless accompanied by another family. Thereupon her sister, Phoebe, with her husband, Abraham Young, and several children, determined to accompany them. They all arrived in 1765, and the Youngs settled on the site of the house now occupied by Miss Henrietta Ames. The Hall homestead was situated near where stands the Henry Philbrook house, now owned by Orrin Burgess.

Here now, for many years the two families resided, without neighbors of any kind. Who can tell of the hardships, the struggles, the loneliness, the heartaches of these early years? Think of it, ye modern matrons—in these solitudes, one of these women bore and reared a family of fifteen children, the other a family of thirteen—read it and weep.

The next family to arrive, of whose coming there is any definite record, was that of Alexander Nickels, Jr. His father deeded to him the northern half of the island in 1783. Following is a copy of the deed[1]:

"Alex'r Nickels of Bristol in the County of Lincoln and Commonwealth of the Massachusetts, Esq., in consideration of divers good causes but more especially of a certain Bond with a certain condition delivered to signed and sealed by my Son, Alex'r Nickels of said Bristol, yeoman," conveyed "one half part of a certain Island known by the name of Mintinicus, and all the Cattle and Sheep now on said Island lying about fifteen Leagues Easterly from Pemaquid Point, said half part being the most northwardly part of said Island, which part is set off by Metes and Bounds, which Bounds is described in a certain Deed given by Eben'r Hall, living on said Island to me and surveyed by Thomas Boyd, surveyor, and also laid down particularly in a certain Plan made by said Boyd according to said Survey."

Title to be defended from all Persons claiming by or under me and also from all Persons claiming by or under said Eben'r Hall.

Deed dated 31 January, 1783.

In the census of 1790, Alexander Nickels is listed as the head of a family of five persons. Listed also in this census were James McDaniel, with a family of five, Amos Andrews with five, Benj. Young with six, and Jonathan Allen with six. In the census of 1800, these names are all absent. With the exception of Allen, who was a resident tax payer in 1794, no record has been found showing that any of them owned land here. The time of their arrival is not definitely known. They were probably temporary dwellers, leasing property and engaged in fishing. The census of

[1]Lincoln Records, Vol. 17, Folio 225.

1790 gives Matinicus ten families with a total population of fifty-nine.

By this time some of the children of the two original settlers, Hall and Young, had reached a marriageable age. John Crie, a native of Scotland, in his travels happened upon Matinicus. He and Mary, a daughter of Hall, became mutually attracted. They were married in 1786, and their union marked the beginning of the next prominent family of Matinicus. Isaiah Tolman with his family, followed the Cries. He purchased the Alexander Nickels place, in 1790. Following is a copy of the deed[1]:

"Alexander Nickels of a Place (being an Island) called Mentinicus in the County of Lincoln and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, yeoman, in consideration of the sum of two hundred and forty pounds lawful money paid by Isaiah Tolman of Thomaston in the County of Lincoln" conveys "a certain Tract or Parcel of Land lying on the Island of Mentinicus aforesaid, which said Island though now said to be in the County of Lincoln is within the Lines that describe the County of Hancock, being the Northwesterly end thereof containing one hundred and forty acres more or less, with an House and Barn thereon bounded as followith, to wit, beginning at the Southwesterly side of said Island at a remarkable Chasm in the Rock being a small Creek at the Shore and a large crevice in the Rock, from thence running a straight Line Northeasterly Across said Island to a High Rock in the Bank at the Northerly end of a sandy Beach, thence Northerly Westerly and Southerly round by the shore to the Bounds first mentioned, together with the privilege of an open way two rods wide from said Land across said Nickels' other Land to the Landing place at the Cove or Harbour, in said Island."

Deed dated 21st April, 1790.

Isaiah Tolman was born in 1721. He moved from Stoughton, Mass., in 1769, and took up five hundred acres around what is now Chickawaukie Lake, in Rockland and Camden. He also had extensive holdings elsewhere. It is said that at one time he could start at the seashore, in Rockland, and walk to Warren and not set foot an anybody's land but his own. And he disposed of all this desirable property and settled on Matinicus! Query—why?

In 1794, there were seven resident tax payers on the island. The total tax was £5, 13s., 4d. The names of the taxpayers were Ebenezer Hall, Sr., Ebenezer Hall, Jr., Abraham Young, Jonathan Allen, Joseph Young, son of Abraham, John Crie, and the published list names Jeremiah Tolman, but this is probably a mistake and should be Isaiah.

1Lincoln Records, Vol. 25, Folio 255.

Marriages on the island were now becoming quite common, and during the next dozen or fifteen years, most of the second generation had chosen their life partners, and started families of their own. Not to be outdone, and just to prove that matrimony held no terrors for him, Isaiah Tolman, then over seventy-five years of age, was united to his third wife, in 1796. Two children were afterwards born to them, one of whom died in infancy. The other grew to maturity and married.

According to the census of 1800, there were twelve families residing on the island with a total population of fifty-three. The personnel had changed somewhat from that of 1790. With one exception the families bore the name of Hall, Young, Crie or Tolman. This exception was Nathaniel Fernald, and he had married Patience, a daughter of Ebenezer Hall.

In 1810, the names were identical, but the number of families had increased; likewise the total population. These were now fifteen and ninety-five respectively. To each of his children who were willing to remain on the island after their marriage, Ebenezer Hall donated a small farm, and at this time all five of his sons and two of his daughters had married and were living here. The other daughters had removed elsewhere with their husbands, five of them to Vinalhaven. All four sons of Abraham Young and two of his daughters had married and were living here; likewise two sons and two daughters of Isaiah Tolman.

The tract of land known as Harbor Point is situated along the shore of the harbor and constitutes the only available, accessible, adequately protected, and really safe shore front; and practically all of the wharves and fish-houses used by the fishermen in their industry, are situated here. In 1811, Ebenezer Hall deeded this land in an undivided state, to his five sons, all of whom were living here at that time. Since then these five shares have been sold and re-sold, divided and sub-divided, re-resold and re-sub-divided, and so on ad infinitum. Today it would be a difficult task to enumerate the different owners with their number of "shares" and parts of shares.

The decade between 1810 and 1820 witnesses another familiar Matinicus name added to the list. Benjamin

Condon, with wife Ruth, came from Lincolnville, and purchased the Nathaniel Fernald place. Of his sons: James married Elsie Burgess, Joseph married Fannie Hall, Benjamin married Hannah Crie, Seth married Sallie Young; and his daughter Ruth married William Young. Two of his sons, and his daughter remained, raised families, and died here. The others removed at a later period. According to the census of 1820, the number of families then living here was sixteen, with a population of one hundred and five. The names were still Hall, Young, Crie and Tolman with the addition of the Condons and of Jacob Smith.

During the next decade the familiar names of Burgess, Philbrook and Ames take their places on the rolls. Ezekiel Burgess and Joseph Ames, with their families, were newcomers during this period. Alexander Philbrook also arrived, and took to wife Matilda, daughter of Isaac and Eunice Tolman. The census of 1830 lists twenty-five families, including two at Criehaven and one at the "Rock," with a total of one hundred forty-five. Growing, you see.

The next name to be added was that of Samuel S. Abbott. He was here in 1835, and in 1840 he was keeper of the "Rock" Light, at the head of a family of ten. Population at this time: twenty-four families, one hundred ninety-two souls. Still growing.

The last of the old familiar names, that of Norton, was added in 1847. In that year Jonathan Norton, from South Thomaston, married Harriette, daughter of Isaac and Eunice Tolman, built a home and raised a large family. His brothers, William and Frederick, arrived at a later period.

In 1850, the population had increased to two hundred and twenty, and in 1860 and 1870, to two hundred and seventy-six, and two hundred and seventy-seven, respectively. These years marked the peak in the number of inhabitants. Since then each census has shown a gradually diminishing total. In 1880, it was two hundred and forty-three; in 1890, it was one hundred and ninety-six; in 1900, not including Criehaven, it was one hundred and eighty-four; in 1910, it was one hundred seventy-nine, and in 1920, it was one hundred and forty. Who can tell what 1930 will record?

From a very early period to the present time the population has been comprised chiefly by the descendants of the foregoing families, who have married and intermarried for several generations, forming a genealogical labyrinth which is difficult to follow. Of course, there has been an infusion of some new blood. Vinalhaven with which Matinicus was affiliated for many years has always proved an unfailing source of supply for the youth of the island when marriage was contemplated. Then, too—many an unsuspecting "schoolmarm" sojourning here for a brief period, has become captivated with some enterprising young islander and has chosen to cast her lot in this isolated community.

In addition to the bona-fide settlers who remained here, raised families, and became integral parts of the community, there have been others who came, tarried a while—perhaps a few months, perhaps a number of years—and then, for one reason or another, folded their tents and disappeared.

Of all the original large families, the Youngs and the Ameses are the two which have held their own to the present day. These families may look well to their laurels, however —the Thompsons, a comparatively recent acquisition, are now in the running. While there are representatives of most of the other families still living here, a large proportion of their descendants have removed to other places.

From all the evidence it would seem that in the early days there existed an intense rivalry between the Youngs and the Halls, and concerning this, the following interesting story is contributed by a descendant of both parties.

"In the course of time a dispute arose between old Hall and old Young as to which of them should be "king" of the island. After innumerable clashes, they agreed to settle the matter, once for all, in the following manner. At a stated time they were to go together to the highest point of Mount Ararat and shout. To him who could shout the loudest was to be awarded the kingly sceptre. All was carried out as arranged. Old Hall was given the first trial, and the welkin rang with his effort. He settled back with an air of duty will done, and a smile of self-satisfaction. Then old Young stepped forward and with no seeming effort, lifted up his voice in an ungodly yell. For a moment Hall was speechless with surprise, and deaf from the con-

cussion of sound, but he soon recovered his poise, and like a good sport, acknowledged for all time, the supremacy of the Young blood—in all matters pertaining to hollering."

Until the year 1840, Matinicus was considered as a part of Vinalhaven in so far as its residents paid taxes to that town, and had the privilege of voting there. Also, their marriage intentions were published there, and marriages recorded on the Vinalhaven town books.

Matinicus was not included in the act of incorporation when Vinalhaven was made a town. It does not appear by what authority that town levied taxes upon Matinicus, but it is probable that this community felt the need of some such "big brother" and was by its own desire recognized as a part of its nearest constituted government.

In 1840, the people evidently became convinced of the desirability of a government of their own. Accordingly, the Plantation of Matinicus, including the islands of Racketash, Wooden Ball and Matinicus Rock, was organized on October 22, 1840, and the following officers were chosen: Freeman Hall, clerk; Freeman Hall, Tolman Young, John Burgess, assessors.

In the very early days, Matinicus, together with the rest of the state, belonged to York County. In 1760, Lincoln County was established, of which Matinicus was a part. Hancock County, embracing Matinicus, was set off from Lincoln June 25, 1789. In compliance with a petition of the inhabitants, Matinicus was set off from Hancock, and annexed to Lincoln, March 24, 1843. Apparently, the surrounding islands were not included in this act. Racketash, Wooden Ball, Matinicus Rock, Two Bush, Ten Pound and Noman's Land were set off by special act, nine years later, April 9, 1852.

In 1860, Knox County was established, embracing all the islands. In 1820, Maine was organized as a separate State. Until this time it had been a part of Massachusetts.

The commission appointed for the purpose of dividing the lands and islands belonging to the two states in common, allotted the following islands (among others) to Maine: "Matinicus, containing seven hundred and forty-four acres; Noman's Land, twenty acres; Ten Pound Island, twenty acres; Wheaton's Island, ten acres; Seal Island, sixty-five

acres." Among those allotted to Massachusetts were: "Wooden Ball Island, one hundred and seventeen acres and three-fourths of an acre; Ragged Arse Island, two hundred and seventeen acres." All the islands along the Maine coast were afterwards transferred to the State of Maine.

Previous to 1825, the inhabitants had no legal title to their lands. In that year, in answer to a petition, the legislature of the state passed the following resolve:

"Resolved, That the Land Agent of this State, be, and he hereby is, authorized and directed to release by deed or deeds, to James Hall and others, possessing land on the Island of Matinicus, all the right, title or interest which said State hath in said land, they paying to said agent, a reasonable compensation for all the trouble and expense he shall necessarily incur in so doing: Provided, That such release shall in no wise affect the rights or claims of any persons claiming under any title not derived from the State, or by possession merely, against each other, but all such claimants, may pursue their legal remedy as if no such conveyance had been made."

[This resolve passed February 14, 1825.]

In compliance with the preceding, the following deed was issued:

"Know all men by these presents, that I James Irish, agent to superintend and manage the sale and settlement of the public lands of the State of Maine, by virtue of the authority in such agent vested by a resolve relating to the Island of Matinicus, passed the 14th February, A.D., 1825, in consideration of Eighteen Dollars paid by James Hall, John Hall, Joseph Condon, Ebenezer Pierce, Benjamin Condon, John Crie, Ebenezer Crie, Joseph Young, Jacob Smith and all other persons owning or possessing land on the said Island of Matinicus———do in behalf of said State, by these presents remise, release, and forever quit claim unto said persons———all the right, title and interest which the State of Maine hath in or unto the said Island of Matinicus, containing about 700 acres, be the same more or less, etc.—"

[Dated August 10, 1825.]

In the early days of its existence as a plantation, the voters seem to have been unanimous in their political belief. The following, taken from the old record book, will be of interest:

"At a legal Meeting of the Inhabitants of the Plantation of Matinicus held on the Eleventh day of November, 1844, the qualified electors gave in their votes for Electors of President and Vice-President as follows:

J. W. Bradbury, of Augusta,	Thirty-three
John Stickney, of Calais,	Thirty-three
John Foster, of Jay,	Thirty-three
Ichabod Jordan, of Saco,	Thirty-three
Alfred Pierce, of Green,	Thirty-three
J. A. Lowell, of East Machias,	Thirty-three

Nath'l Robinson, of Dover,	Thirty-three
Lewe Morrill, of Westbrook,	Thirty-three
Thomas Bartlett, of Hope,	Thirty-three

A foot-note adds, "All Democratic Voters Here."

From this time forward, the affiliations of the voters underwent a gradual change, until in November, 1876, there was practically an equal division, one party receiving twenty-six votes, the other twenty-five. At this election there was cast the largest number of ballots ever polled on the island, excepting perhaps, elections in late years, since women were given the right of suffrage.

The change to Republicanism has since continued, until today, the voters of that party are in a great majority. It requires considerable courage for a person to profess the Democratic "religion" at the present time. However, it is doubtful if the table ever becomes entirely turned, so that the voters are unanimously Republican.

A list of the heads of families in the census of 1790, with number of members in each family.

Ebenezer Hall; 12.
Abraham Young; 10.
Joseph Young; 1.
John Crie; 3.
James McDaniel; 5.
Isaiah Tolman; 6.
Alexander Nickells; 5.
Amos Andrews; 5.
Benj. Young; 6.
Jonathan Allen; 7.

A list of the heads of families in the census of 1800, with number of members in each family.

Ebenezer Hall; 7.
Ebenezer Hall, Jr.; 4.
Abraham Young; 4.
Joseph Young; 6.
Abraham Young, Jr.; 4.
Isaiah Tolman; 4.
Luther Tolman; 3.
James Hall; 4.
John Crie; 7.
Nath. Fernald; 7.
Timothy Young; 1.
Timothy Young, Jr.; 2.

A list of the heads of families in the census of 1810, with number of members in each family.

Crie, John; 7.
Fernald, Nath.; 11.
Hall, Ebenezer; 3.
Hall, Ebenezer, Jr.; 6.
Hall, James; 9.
Hall, John; 8.
Hall, George; 7.
Hall, David; 5.
Tolman, Isaiah; 4.
Tolman, Isaac; 6.
Tolman, Luther; 5.
Young, Abraham; 2.
Young, Abraham, Jr.; 8.
Young, Joseph; 7.
Young, Ebenezer; 3.
Young, Alexander; 4.

A list of the heads of families in the census of 1820, with number of members in each family.

Allen, John; 3.
Hall, Susannah; 1.

Crie, Ebenezer; 6.
Crie, John; 7.
Condon, Benjamin; 5.
Condon, Joseph; 3.
Condon, Benjamin, Jr.; 4.
Hall, John; 7.
Hall, David; 10.
Hall, James; 11.
Smith, Jacob; 6.
Tolman, Luther; 9.
Tolman, Isaac; 13.
Young, William; 3.
Young, Rufus; 9.
Young, Abraham; 8.

A list of the heads of families in the census of 1830, with number of members in each family.

Abraham Young; 5.
William Young; 7.
Rufus Young; 9.
Isaac Tolman; 10.
Benjamin Burgess; 8.
Ezekiel Burgess; 5.
Alexander Philbrook; 5.
Freeman Hall; 5.
Ezekiel Burgess, Jr.; 6.
Ebenezer Crie; 9.
Benjamin Condon, Jr.; 8.
David Hall; 9.
Robert Marshall; 5.
Luther Tolman; 7.
John Crie, Jr.; 10.
John Crie; 3.
Joseph W. Condon; 9.
Joseph Ames; 10.
James Condon; 9.
Benjamin Condon; 4.
Seth Condon; 3.
John Spear; 3.
Samuel S. Burgess; 3.
Charles Allen; 7.
John A. Shaw; 5.

A list of the heads of families in the census of 1840, with number of members in each family.

Isaac Tolman; 11.
William Young; 13.
Lewis Ames; 2.
Rufus Young; 9.
Mark Young; 3.
Samuel Burgess; 7.
Benjamin Burgess; 12.
John Burgess; 7.
Thomas Burgess; 10.
Alexander Philbrook; 6.
Freeman Hall; 14.
Tolman Young; 6.
Ezekiel Burgess, Jr.; 4.
John Crie; 11.
Benj. Condon, Jr.; 12.
Benj. Condon; 2.
Luther Tolman; 10.
Isaac Tolman; 7.
Joseph Ames; 8.
Seth Condon; 6.
James Condon; 11.
Lydia Young; 4.
Robert Marshall; 7.
Samuel S. Abbott; 10.

A list of the names of persons enrolled in the militia in the Plantation of Matinicus in the year 1849.

Ames, Ezekiel.
Ames, Lewis.
Abbott, Otis.
Abbott, Hiram.
Burgess, Ezekiel.
Burgess, John.
Burgess, Thos. E.
Crie, Isaac.
Crie, William.
Crie, Robert.
Crie, Ebenezer.
Condon, Thomas.
Condon, Seth T.
Condon, Joseph.
Condon, Eldredge.
Condon, Oliver.
Condon, Rufus.
Condon, John.
Derry, John.
Condon, Seth.
Eldredge, Jonathan.
Flye, David.
Leighton, Joseph.
McKellar, John.
Marshall, Augustus.
Norton, Jonathan.
Perry, Wm. C.
Perry, Jos. E.

Piper, John S.
Smith, Freeman.
Tolman, Isaac, Jr.
Tolman, Iddo K.
Tolman, Jefferson.
Wilson, Robert.
Young, William, Jr.
Young, Hiram.
Young, Andrew.
Young, Tolman.
Young, Mark.
Young, Henry.

A census of the inhabitants of Matinicus as enumerated by A. L. Lovejoy, Assistant Marshal, on August 21, 1850. The first column of figures denotes the number of houses visited; the second, the number of the families. The other figures designate the ages.

1195050

1	1	Samuel S. Abbott	59
		Abigail "	44
		Esther "	20
		Charles "	16
		Rhoda Helen "	14
		Trafton "	15
		Samuel "	12
		Jane "	5
		Thomas "	2
		Sally Burgess	12
2	2	William Young	50
		Ruth "	50
		William "	23
		Hiram "	21
		Frances "	17
		Timothy "	16
		Rebecca "	14
		Mark "	12
		Joseph "	10
		Susan "	8
		Ann Maria "	6
		Georgianna "	4
3	3	Robert Marshall	56
		Lydia "	46
		Patience H. "	15
		Emily A. "	14
		Charles A. "	8
4	4	Joseph Condon, 2d	23
		Sarah "	22
		Catherine "	4
		Lilias "	4 mos.
5	5	Seth Condon	42
		Phebe "	46
		Oliver "	21
		Ruth T. "	17
		Seth " Jr.	14
		Augustus Marshall	21
		Margianna "	19
6	6	Benjamin Condon	53
		Hannah "	53
		Rufus "	24
		Margaret "	19
		Hiram "	17
		Arletta "	16
		Joshua "	14
		Julia Ann "	10
7	7	James Condon	57
		Mary "	55
		Henry "	25
		Eldredge "	20
		Alden "	17
		Elisabeth "	15
		Nathaniel "	12
		David "	10
		Ruth "	84
8	8	Thomas Condon	29
		Elisa P. "	25
		Mary J. "	5
		Sarah W. "	3
		Henry A. "	2
		Veranus "	1
9	9	Ezekiel Ames	28
		Annette "	25
		Joseph " Jr.	30
10	10	Abraham Plummer	41
		Betsey C. "	43
		John A. "	13
		Charles A. "	11
		Cyrus L. "	8
		Eben Wingate	40
		Albert Tenney	21
11	11	Lewis Ames	37
		Sarah "	17
	12	Freeman Smith	37
		Rhoda A. "	32
		Adrial "	6
		Warren F. "	4
		Weston G. "	3
		Hudson "	2
12	13	William Crie	30
		Mercey "	28
		Reuben F. "	9
		John Lovett	59
		Sally "	26
		Lydia Young	63
		John "	23
13	14	John Crie	63
		Sarah "	59
		Isaac "	19
14	15	Luther Tolman	46
		Sarah "	42
		Melinda "	18

		Lucy Ann "	16			Henry A. "	14
		Luther S. "	14			Esther M. "	12
		Job "	12			Lewis A. "	9
		Sarah A. "	10			Lizetta A. "	5
		Eliott "	8			Orrin T. "	2
		William "	6			Andrew J. Young	25
		Hanson "	3			Elisabeth "	18
		Thaddeus "	1	22	24	Samuel Burgess	49
		David Flye	24			Thankful "	44
		Martha M. "	20			Miranda "	18
		Jefferson Tolman	21			Louisa "	16
15	16	Seth T. Condon	28			Benjamin "	13
		Elcy A. "	21			Abigail "	11
		Adaville "	2			Lydia "	8
		Ezekiel L. "	5 mos.			Esther "	6
16	17	John Derry	39			Mahala "	4
		Abigail "	52	23	25	Robert F. Crie	24
		Ezekiel Burgess	23			Harriet "	21
		Ruth "	25	24	26	Joseph Leighton	34
17	18	Tolman Young	40			Susan "	25
		Almira C. "	36			Arvilda "	7
		Aurelia J. "	16			David "	6
		Flavilla E. "	13			Charles H. "	5
		Susan "	10			William "	2
		Sally "	5	25	27	David Hall	64
		Elomie "	4			Susan "	61
		Joseph "	2		28	Robert Wilson	38
		Cyrus Carver	12			Olive "	34
18	19	Alexander Philbrook	55	26	29	John S. Piper	32
		Matilda "	47			Mary "	30
		Hanson T. "	22			Lois "	1 mo.
		Araminta "	16	27	30	Mark Young	41
		Henry A. "	12			Susannah "	34
		William C. Perry	22			Rufus Y. "	11
		Margaret A. "	20			Bradbury "	4
19	20	Thomas E. Burgess	44			Fred. B. T. "	8 mos.
		Mary A. "	38	28	31	Isaac Tolman, Jr.	31
		Tolman "	17			Susan J. "	30
		Jesse "	16			Floretta "	7
		Julia A. "	14			Isaac Tolman	72
		Abraham Y. "	12			Eunice "	69
		Hiram E. "	10			Iddo "	29
		Sally Susan "	6			Amanda Hilman	15
		Annette "	4		32	Jonathan Norton, Jr.	29
		Lenora Y. "	2			Harriet C. "	25
20	21	Otis Abbott	26			Freeman "	2
		Hannah "	29			Altiverd "	8 mos.
		Lydia Burgess	13	29	33	Freeman Hall	50
		Amelia "	7			Patience "	48
		John "	5			Amanda "	23
		Lauretta Abbott	2			Henrietta "	19
		Otis "	9 mos.			Mary Helen "	16
		Lydia Burgess	83			Freeman J. "	15
	22	Hiram Abbott	28			Henry Edw. "	10
		Hannah "	24			Lydia J. "	8
		Samantha "	4			Pamelia "	5
		Betsey Jane "	5 mos.			Charles Howard	25
21	23	Benjamin Burgess	50	30	34	Rufus Young	58
		Lavina "	48			Sally "	58
		John "	19			Henry "	27
		Adeliza "	16			Peggy T. "	19

Lenora "	13	J. Thomas Hall	3
William Young	23	Joseph E. Perry	24
Jane Hall	35	Jonathan Eldredge	24

A list of the polls for the year 1859.

E. B. Ames
Lewis Ames
Joseph Ames
Samuel S. Abbott
Hiram Abbott
Otis Abbott
Ephraim Coombs
Nathaniel Condon
Robert F. Crie
James Condon
Thomas Condon
Seth E. Condon
Seth Condon
Oliver Condon
Alden Condon
Seh T. Condon
William Crie
Isaac H. Crie
James Christian
Samuel Christian
Benj. Burgess
Ezekiel Burgess
Samuel Burgess
Benj. Burgess, 2d
Henry A. Burgess
John Derry
Freeman Hall
David Hall
Charles Howard
Joseph Leighton
A. F. Marshall
Robert Marshall
Jonathan Norton
William Norton
Hanson T. Philbrook
Henry A. Philbrook
Alexander Philbrook
William C. Perry
Freeman Smith
Mark Young, 2d
Luther Tolman
Isaac Tolman
Iddo K. Tolman
Luther S. Tolman
Robert Wilson
William Young
Mark Young
William Young, Jr.
John Young
Henry Young
William Gregory
Charles B. Vinal
Randolph Hall
William Philbrook
Timothy Young

A list of the resident tax payers at Matinicus Plantation for the year 1879.

PROPERTY OWNERS

Lewis Ames
E. B. Ames
W. L. Ames
J. T. Abbott
Otis Abbott
James Condon
Oliver Condon
Seth Condon
Seth T. Condon
H. J. Condon
Charles Clark
John E. Crie
Wm. Crie
Robt. F. Crie
Freeman Hall
James Hall
Jonathan Norton
William Norton
Fred A. Norton
A. A. Norton
Freeman C. Norton
Wm. J. Philbrook
H. T. Philbrook
H. A. Philbrook
Wm. C. Perry
Luther Tolman
I. K. Tolman
Isaac Tolman
John Burgess
Robert Wilson
Otis H. Abbott
Mark Young
Timothy Young
John Young
W. B. Young
Geo. Smith
Wm. Young
H. J. Ames
Henry Young

Additional polls:

Alfred Wardwell
H. A. Burgess
L. A. Burgess
Eben W. Crie
Wm. T. Robbins
Geo. L. Philbrook
Charles Howard
George Howard
Thomas Abbott
John Grant
John F. Grant
Wm. G. Grant
Alden Condon
Jas. E. Hall
Orris Hall
Alex. Perry
Hiram Smith
Eber Ring
Chas. J. Tolman
John Orne
Zebulon Lufkin
Theo. R. Condon
James Thompson
Clarence Young

A list of the individuals enrolled in the militia for the year 1881.

Ames, Elmer E.
Ames, Edward E.
Ames, Henry J.
Ames, Wilmer L.
Abbott, O. H.
Abbott, T. F. (one eye)
Burgess, John
Burgess, L. A.
Burgess, H. A. (lame)
Condon, A. B. (one eye)
Clark, Charles
Crie, E. W.
Crie, Frank L.
Hall, James E.
Knight, Alonzo K.
Norton, Fred A.
Norton, A. A.
Norton, F. C.
Perry, A. L.
Perry, Oliver G.
Philbrook, H. A.
Philbrook, W. J.
Philbrook, I. E.
Ring, C. H.
Robbins, W. T.
Rhodes, F. S.
Smith, George
Smith, Hiram
Thompson, J. B.
Wallace, T. A.
Wallace, J. R.
Wardwell, A.
Young, Mark
Young, Timothy
Young, W. B.
Young, C. L.
Young, F. L.
Young, L. H.
Young, E. A.

A list of persons resident at Matinicus, May 1, 1926, with the year of birth.

Abbott, Emmeline, 1885
Ames, Henrietta H., 1862
Ames, Weston L., 1887
    Hilda E., 1888
    Wilmer A., 1915
    Dorian W., 1919
Ames, Fred Y., 1877
    Flora, 1887
    Crosby B., 1911
Ames, Lyford E., 1899
    Marguerite, 1906
    Edwin W., 1924
    Alton B., 1926
Ames, Orrin W., 1905
    Lydia K., 1905
    Kenneth M., 1923
    Keith N., 1923
Ames, Wilmer L., 1853
Ames, Evelyn L., 1895
Ames, Frank W., 1868
    Adella, 1875
    Harold E., 1896
    Austin M., 1905
    Adella W., 1914
Ames, W. Blanchard, 1886
    Carrie E., 1884
    Louise A., 1908
    Hilton R., 1916
Ames, Oscar F., 1887
    Grace E., 1885
    Doris, 1914
Ames, Lavon S., 1899
    Julia E., 1903
    Jackson E., 1921

Isabelle, 1922
Murray L., 1924
Lavon, Jr., 1925
Ames, Weston G., 1864
Hattie M., 1871
Ames, Elmer E., 1890
Lena G., 1906
Gilbert E., 1924
Ames, Henry J., 1856
Elisabeth, 1861
Beal, Frank H., 1879
Harriette P., 1884
Mary L., 1922
Lamont, Chas. M., 1921
Belcher, George, 1870
Nellie J., 1877
Evelyn G., 1903
Browne, Margaret E., 1905
Bunker, Harold, 1906
Helen F., 1908
Osmund E., 1923
Burgess, Orrin, 1871
Lulu, 1883
Gray, Arthur W.
Clara M.
Bernard, 1910
Elisabeth E., 1913
Hutchings, Luman, 1856
Hutchings, Alfred L., 1893
Marion L., 1894
William, 1917
Long, Chas. A. E., 1870
Martelock, John F., 1858
Lizzie, 1876
Miller, Rufus, 1856
Lydia J., 1863
Molloy, Michael, 1891
Marcena, 1909
Mary E., 1926
Palmeter, Stanley, 1878
Henrietta H., 1872
Perry, Alexander, 1855
Philbrook, Ralph E., 1884
Lizzie E., 1895
A. Emory, 1914
Sherwin E., 1916
Philbrook, Isaac E., 1860
Flora E., 1880
Leila H., 1902
Orris L., 1904
Ivan A., 1912
Vernon L., 1914
Everett A., 1919
Philbrook, Arthur A., 1887
Statia, 1891
Philbrook, Fred N., 1869
Jessie M., 1873
Pendleton, William
Pritchard, Elmer, 1862
Raynes, Dalton E., 1877
Ethel B., 1885
Alton L., 1908
Ring, C. Henry, 1860
Amanda E., 1859
George L., 1892
Hanson O., 1895
Ripley, Edwin H., 1881
Carrie E., 1883
Stanley A., 1906
Francis M., 1909
Chaney H., 1915
Ripley, Albert M., 1884
Isabelle, 1882
Simmons, V. A., 1851
Teele, James A., 1871
Eugenia A., 1886
Teele, Herbert A., 1876
Etta, 1891
Alfred H., 1919
Herbert W., 1922
Norma A., 1923
Thompson, Jas. B., 1858
Jeannette, 1864
Thompson, Frank A.. 1882
Eva M., 1885
Lermond F., 1902
Russell M., 1904
Charles A., 1907
Weston E., 1908
Thompson, Norman J., 1901
Ruth, 1903
Hilda, 1920
Virginia A., 1923
Edith M., 1924
Jeanette, 1925
Tolman, Chas. J., 1847
Edith, 1867
Celestia, 1895
Raymond, 1897
Trask, Kenneth, 1907
Wallace, Grover C., 1884
Maud W., 1880
Wilson, Adam M., 1855
Mina, 1865
Young, W. Brad, 1846
Young, Flora E. B., 1854
Young, Judson H., 1867
Ellen L., 1876
Gladys E., 1911
Young, Fred L., 1859
Young, W. Scott, 1863
Marian A., 1876
Julia F., 1903
Young, Ernest A., 1862
Grace C., 1874
Clifford B., 1894
Hazel M., 1896
W. Hanscomb, 189-
Carl Henry, 1900
Jennie R., 1904
Linola M., 1906
Harland A., 1914

Young, Horace R., 1894
Nettie E., 1892
Clayton E., 1917
Roberta G., 1924
Young, Leon L., 1878
Cora, 1884
Clyde S., 1904
Ruth E., 1905
Merril C., 1907
Maxwell, 1908
Norris, 1913
Bradbury, 1915
Thomas H., 1923

LIST OF OFFICERS

Moderators

1845, Rufus Young
1846, Henry Young
1847, Isaac Tolman (3d)
1848, Henry Young
1849, Henry Young
1850, Henry Young
1851, Henry Young
1852, Abraham Plummer
1853, Henry Young
1854, Henry Young
1855, Henry Young
1856, Henry Young
1857, Henry Young
1858, Joel Adams
1859, Henry Young
1860, Thomas Condon
1861, Joseph Ames
1862, Henry Young
1863, Thomas Condon
1864, Rufus Y. Young
1865, Chas. B. Vinal
1866, Chas. B. Vinal
1867, Chas. B. Vinal
1868, Chas. B. Vinal
1869, Henry Young
1870, Henry Young
1871, Henry Young
1872, Chas. B. Vinal
1873, Otis Abbott
1874, Oliver Condon
1875, Joseph Ames
1876, Charles Howard
1877, Henry Young
1878, Otis Abbott
1879, Freeman Hall
1880, Wilmer L. Ames
1881, Otis Abbott
1882, W. B. Young
1883, F. C. Norton
1884, W. L. Ames
1885, W. B. Young
1886, W. L. Ames
1887, Henry Young
1888, Henry Young
1889, Henry Young
1890, Henry Young
1891, Henry Young
1892, Henry Young
1893, Henry Young
1894, John T. Young
1895, John T. Young
1896, John T. Young
1897, John T. Young
1898, John T. Young
1899, W. L. Ames
1900, John T. Young
1901, Harry W. Young
1902, John T. Young
1903, W. L. Ames
1904, W. L. Ames
1905, Freeman S. Young
1906, Freeman S. Young
1907, John T. Young
1908, H. W. Young
1909, H. W. Young
1910, H. W. Young
1911, H. W. Young
1912, H. W. Young
1913, W. L. Ames
1914, W. L. Ames
1915, W. L. Ames
1916, W. L. Ames
1917, W. L. Ames
1918, W. L. Ames
1919, W. L. Ames
1920, W. L. Ames
1921, W. L. Ames
1922, W. L. Ames
1923, W. L. Ames
1924, Edwin H. Ripley
1925, E. H. Ripley
1926, E. H. Ripley

Clerks

1840-1859, Freeman Hall
1860-1863, Chas. B. Vinal
1864-1866, Henry Young
1867-1872, Rufus Y. Young
1873-1875, Joseph Ames
1876-1878, Freeman C. Norton
1879, W. L. Ames
1880-1881, F. C. Norton
1882-1902, Fred. A. Norton
1903-1910, Leroy M. Philbrook
1911-1915, Ralph E. Philbrook
1916-1918, Albert M. Ripley
1919-1926, R. E. Philbrook

Treasurers

1856-1857, Henry Young
1858, Joel Adams
1859, Henry Young
1860-1872, Chas. B. Vinal
1873-1886, Henry Young
1887-1888, F. A. Norton
1889, E. A. Young
1890-1893, Henry Young
1894-1895, Harry W. Young
1896, John T. Young
1897, W. Scott Young
1898-1899, John T. Young
1900, Merton Tolman
1901-1910, H. W. Young
1911-1915, Edgar P. Cooper
1916-1926, Horace R. Young

Assessors

1840-1, Freeman Hall, Tolman Young, John Burgess
1842, Rufus Young, Isaac Tolman, 3d, Washington Hall
1843, Rufus Young, Isaac Tolman, 3d, Isaac Tolman, Jr.
1844, Rufus Young, James Condon, Lewis Ames
1845, Henry Young, Isaac Tolman, 3d, Isaac Tolman, Jr.
1846, Isaac Tolman, 3d, Tolman Young, Henry Young
1847, Isaac Tolman, 3d, Henry Young, Tolman Young
1848, Henry Young, Isaac Tolman, 3d, Isaac Tolman, Jr.
1849, Henry Young, Isaac Tolman, Jr., William Crie
1850, Rufus Young, James Condon, Thos. E. Burgess
1851, Henry Young, Iddo Tolman, Lewis Ames
1852, Isaac Tolman, Jr., Rufus Young, Joseph Ames
1853, Henry Young, Isaac Tolman, Jr., Lewis Ames
1854, Henry Young, Isaac Tolman, Jr., Lewis Ames
1855, Henry Young, Lewis Ames, John Derry
1856, William Crie, Robt. F. Crie, Tolman Young
1857, Henry Young, Tolman Young, Lewis Ames
1858, Henry Young, Ezekiel Burgess, William Crie
1859, Henry Young, Freeman Hall, William Crie
1860, Joseph Ames, Hanson Philbrook, Rufus Y. Young
1861, Rufus Y. Young, Hanson T. Philbrook, Joseph Ames
1862, Hanson Philbrook, Iddo Tolman, Alvin Simmons
1863, Hanson Philbrook, Iddo Tolman, Rufus Y. Young
1864, R. Y. Young, Wm. Crie, Wm. Norton
1865, Hanson Philbrook, R. Y. Young, Iddo K. Tolman
1866, Iddo K. Tolman, H. T. Philbrook, R. Y. Young
1867, Henry Young, Joseph Ames, R. Y. Young
1868, Henry Young, Seth T. Condon, Joseph Ames
1869, Henry Young, Jos. Ames, Seth T. Condon
1870, Jos. Ames, Henry Young, J. T. Abbott
1871, Henry Young, Jos. Ames, Charles Howard
1872, Henry Young, Jos. Ames, Oliver Condon
1873, Henry Young, Oliver Condon, Charles Howard
1874, Henry Young, Seth T. Condon, Lewis Ames
1875, Henry Young, Seth T. Condon, Wm. Crie
1876, Henry Young, Wm. Crie, Oliver Condon
1877, Henry Young, F. C. Norton, W. L. Ames
1878, Henry Young, Seth T. Condon, Otis Abbott
1879, Henry Young, Oliver Condon, A. A. Norton
1880, W. B. Young, Wm. Norton, F. C. Norton
1881, W. B. Young, F. C. Norton, H. J. Ames
1882, W. B. Young, F. C. Norton, Charles Howard
1883, Henry Young, Seth T. Condon, F. A. Norton
1884, Henry Young, F. A. Norton, H. J. Ames
1885, Henry Young, Wm. Norton, O. G. Perry
1886, E. A. Young, Seth T. Condon, F. C. Norton

1887, W. L. Ames, Seth T. Condon, E. A. Young
1888, W. B. Young, Isaac Philbrook, James E. Hall
1889, Henry Young, F. A. Norton, O. G. Perry
1890, F. A. Norton, W. L. Ames, Seth T. Condon
1891, Henry Young, W. L. Ames, F. A. Norton
1892, F. A. Norton, W. B. Young, W. Scott Young
1893, W. Scott Young, Ed. E. Ames, O. H. Abbott
1894, W. Scott Young, I. E. Philbrook, H. J. Ames
1895, W. S. Young, I. E. Philbrook, O. H. Abbott
1896, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, Merton E. Tolman
1897, H. W. Young, W. L. Ames, Ed. E. Ames
1898, W. S. Young, M. E. Tolman, H. J. Ames
1899, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, O. H. Abbott
1900, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, C. H. Ring
1901, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, Isaac Philbrook
1902, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, Isaac Philbrook
1903, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, C. H. Ring
1904, H. J. Ames, C. H. Ring, I. E. Philbrook
1905, H. J. Ames, C. H. Ring, Marshall A. Ripley
1906, H. J. Ames, C. H. Ring, M. A. Ripley
1907, H. J. Ames, C. H. Ring, M. A. Ripley
1908, H. J. Ames, C. H. Ring, M. A. Ripley
1909, W. S. Young, C. H. Ring, W. L Ames
1910, W S. Young, W. L. Ames, C. H. Ring
1911, W. S. Young, W. L. Ames, C. H. Ring
1912, W. L. Ames, W. S. Young, C. H. Ring
1913, W. S. Young, C. H. Ring, F. Y. Ames
1914, C. H. Ring, F. Y. Ames, W. S. Young
1915, F. Y. Ames, L. L. Young, A. M. Ripley
1916, L. L. Young, A. M. Ripley, A. W. Gray
1917, A. M. Ripley, A. W. Gray, L. L. Young
1918, A. W. Gray, L. L. Young, Everett E. Ames
1919, L. L. Young, Elmer Ames, Oscar F. Ames
1920, Elmer Ames, O. F. Ames, L. L. Young
1921, O. F. Ames, L. L. Young, John T. Young
1922, L. L. Young, John T. Young, Henriette H. Ames
1923, John T. Young, H. H. Ames, L. L. Young
1924, Henriette H. Ames, L. L. Young, Carl H. Young
1925, L. L. Young, Carl H. Young, H. H. Ames
1926, Carl H. Young, H. H. Ames, L. L. Young

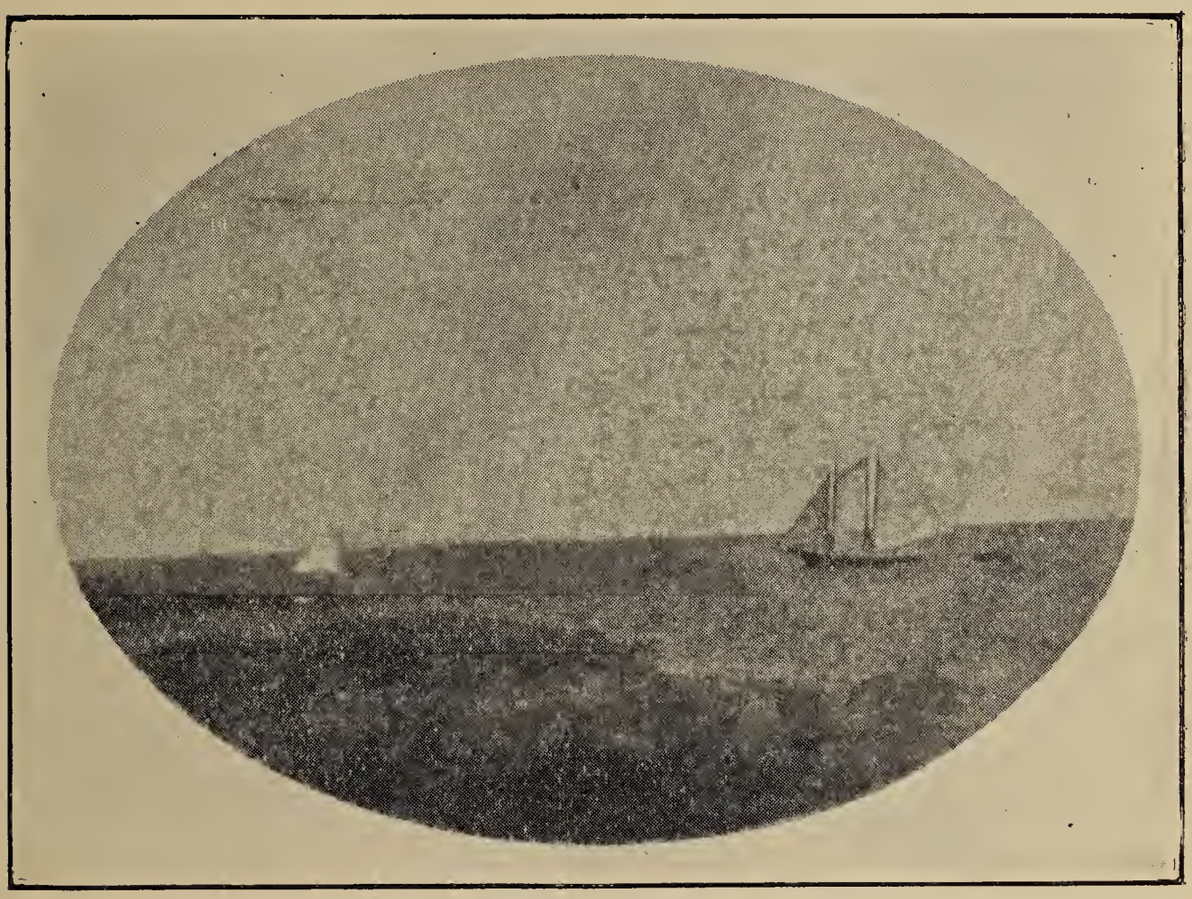
TRANSPORTATION AND MAIL SERVICE

For over a hundred years after the settlement of the island,—the year 1852 excepted—there was no systematic, periodic communication with the mainland. Even after the establishment of a post office there was no regular service. The mail was carried to and fro in a hap-hazard fashion, by anybody who happened to be going or coming. At times there would be a delivery every day or two, while at others two or three weeks might elapse between mails. In those days of sailing vessels, dependent upon wind and weather, a trip to Rockland was something of an undertaking, sometimes necessitating an absence of several days. At present, thanks to speedy power boats, it is possible to leave, transact one's business, and return the same day, if necessary. Of the very earliest years we have no record, but we may reasonably presume that trips to the mainland were few and far between, and that mere pleasure jaunts were something unheard of.

The first regular service was established in 1852, by Lewis Ames. He carried the mail, passengers, and freight in the schooner "Leader" for about a year, when finding it unprofitable, the service was discontinued. Then for another long stretch of years,—twenty-two, to be exact—transportation continued in its old hap-hazard fashion, until May 1, 1874, Capt. Henry Philbrook began his long career of thirty-four years of service. Until Sept. 30, 1879, "Capt. Henry" sailed the schooner "Everett" between Matinicus and Rockland, making 552 trips in that craft. In October of that year he exchanged to the schooner "Julia Fairbanks." He made 2,850 trips in this craft before July 1, 1908, when she was disposed of. Three thousand four hundred and two times he sailed the Bay on regular business trips. The number of his extra trips "to bring the doctor," etc., have never been recorded. In all his years of faithful service he was accompanied by his brother, Hanson T. Philbrook. The two were inseparable, and a brace of more capable mariners would be difficult to find. Matinicus owes them much.

MATINICUS HARBOR

"Capt. Henry" ceased carrying the mail in 1888, when that branch of the service was taken over by Capt. Hiram Smith. However, he and "Hanse" and his staunch craft continued to serve the public and made regular trips for nearly twenty years thereafter. "Capt. Hi" utilized the schooners "Ida Grover" and "David Osier," and the steamer "Jessie," in the order given.



THE JULIA FAIRBANKS

During the years that transportation was maintained by means of sailing vessels, crossing the bay was something of an adventure, and the time of arrival at one's destination was somewhat uncertain. Wind and weather were the deciding factors. If the wind happened to be favorable and fresh,—all well and good. On the other hand, should strong head winds prevail, necessitating a continual beating to and fro, the time consumed in the journey would be materially extended. Another cause of delay would be the lack of any wind whatsoever. Oftentimes after starting, the packet would be becalmed and drift about in the Bay until sooner or later, a breeze would arise, and send it on its way. At such times "Hanse and Henry" were genial

hosts. Food was served, bunks were provided, and passengers made comfortable. All that was necessary to carry one through this experience was more or less patience, depending upon the length of the delay.

In 1897, Capt. William G. Butman in a steamer of the same name, of forty-three gross tons, built at Boothbay for the purpose, began the operation of the mail route. For nearly a quarter of a century he served the public in this capacity, and for the greater part of that time,—as long as the "Butman" was afloat—the efficiency of the service could not have been surpassed. The mails went through when it

THE BUTMAN

seemed impossible that the little steamer could make it, and when much larger and supposedly stauncher craft laid snugly at their docks. It is said that in twenty years he lost only one trip. Delayed for a day or two he sometimes was, but before the expiration of the time limit he had completed the trips called for in his contract, viz., three round trips per week during the months from May to October, inclusive, and two round trips per week during the remainder of the year.

On May 27, 1916, seven miles from Matinicus, on her return trip to Rockland, with scarcely any warning, the "Butman" filled and sank. The irony of it! This time-tested craft which had braved the tempests and defied the seas for so many years, gave up the ghost and quietly went

to the bottom, in a smooth sea, on a calm, bright day. No wonder that Capt. Butman was never the same man afterwards. It took something out of him. The cause of her foundering will always remain a mystery. The passengers and crew had barely time to gather the mail-sacks and take to the two small boats, by means of which they returned to Matinicus. The passengers were E. E. Jameson of Warren, and George Ring, Horace Young, Mrs. Frank W. Ames, and Miss Catherine Ames of Matinicus. Miss Ames, with her mother, was on her way to select the trousseau for her

EXCURSION DAY

wedding, which was soon to take place. The crew consisted of Capt. Butman, his son, Ernest, as engineer, Wallace Weed, and Dennis Weed. The steamer was valued at $12,000, with no insurance.

For several years now the service was erratic, to say the least. Capt. Butman purchased the motor-boat "Palm." She was a fine boat but unfitted for the duty imposed upon her. Accidents were continually happening to her, and the captain's health was gradually failing. The "Palm" was eventually laid up, Capt. Butman retired, and Capt. Burton Wallace with the motor-boat "Beatrice" were engaged to take their places.

Now comes Matinicus' greatest tragedy. On Thursday, January 29, 1920, the "Beatrice" left Matinicus on her return trip. On account of ice conditions, no attempt was made to enter Rockland Harbor, but she put in at Owl's Head and the mail was carried to Rockland by a rural carrier. At 8.30 that evening the boat started on her trip to Matinicus. Capt. Wallace had eighteen sacks of mail aboard, and two passengers,—Edwin Ames and Leo Hupper. It was bitterly cold, the thermometer below zero, with a strong wind which turned to a gale during the night.

STEAMBOAT DAY

No trace of Captain or passengers was ever seen again. By reason of wreckage afterwards found, it is pretty certain that the boat foundered on Hurricane Ledges.

Capt. Burton Wallace was twenty-five years of age, the son of the late Thaddeus Wallace and Ellen A. (Tolman) Wallace. He was a native of Matinicus. All his life had been spent upon the water, and he was a competent sailor and expert navigator, as were his two companions. Some accident, entirely unforeseen and unavertible, must have been the cause of this tragedy. At the outbreak of the war, Capt. Wallace enlisted in the Naval Reserve and served with honor, in many waters. He left a wife, formerly Beatrice Rowley of Tenant's Harbor, and a young daughter.

Edwin L. Ames was the son of Frank W. and Adella (Philbrook) Ames, and was in his twenty-first year.

Leo Hupper was eighteen years of age, the son of Mr. and Mrs. LaForest Hupper.

The relentless sea is ever alert to snatch its victims.

During the next few months several boats and captains tried their luck with varying degrees of success (or failure). Finally, some time in 1921, a corporation was formed, called the Rockland, Matinicus and Criehaven Transportation Co. The "Calista D. Morril" was purchased and put upon the route, under the command of Capt. Stuart Ames. The "Morril" is a capable, sea-worthy boat, sixty feet long, with a fifty-five horsepower engine. Boat and captain have

THE CALISTA D. MORRILL

continued ever since and are giving excellent service. They bid fair to equal or excel the long record of Capt. Butman and his boat.

Crossing the bay is now a matter of two and one-half hours or less, and on a pleasant day in summer is a truly delightful experience, but in the winter-time,—well, that's another story.

The first post office was established March 15, 1852, and Freeman Hall was the first postmaster. During the year 1854, the entire receipts of the office were $16.31. The postmaster received $12.13 as his salary, and $7.62 was paid for carrying the mail, leaving a deficit of $3.44. In

1866, the final year of Mr. Hall's term of service, the population of the island was at its peak (276 souls in 1860). For his services this year the postmaster was compensated in the sum of sixteen dollars, while eleven dollars were paid for carrying the mails.

On February 15, 1867, Samuel S. Abbott was appointed to the office, and served in that capacity for five years.

The next incumbent was Henry Young, who received his appointment June 6, 1872, and was Uncle Sam's representative for twenty-three years. During his term the regular transportation and carrier service was inaugurated.

Isaac E. Philbrook received his appointment October 24, 1895. His term was a short one. On October 6, 1897, W. Scott Young took over the post and has held it ever since.

At present the post office is situated in one corner of the "Store" and "Scotty" finds his wife a valuable assistant. A surprising quantity of mail passes through this office annually. At certain seasons of the year, thirty or more sacks are received at a single delivery. The former postmaster who, it is said, was acccustomed to keep the mail under his bed, would have found it somewhat of a problem at the present time. In addition to a large amount of first-class mail, great quantities of newspapers, magazines, catalogues and parcel post packages of every description are received, the distribution of which makes no sinecure of the postmaster's job. A knowledge of the annual amount of money orders sent from here, would open the eyes of many persons who have a vague idea of the financial condition of fishermen and their families. The office is of the fourth class, and at present the compensation is approximately 500 dollars per annum.

In addition to the regular mail and transportation service, communication with the mainland is maintained by various other craft. Lobster smacks which come from various ports to buy the catch, bring great quantities of provisions and supplies of all kinds. Wood and coal schooners, and gasolene supply boats are frequent visitors. Yachts, government boats, strange fishermen, "rum chasers," and other craft too numerous to mention supply a means of frequent intercourse with the world. Paramount

to all these is the fleet of fine boats owned by the men of the island. Speedy and seaworthy, each one perfectly appointed and commanded by a husky, hardy, and dependable skipper, they at all times stand ready for duty or pleasure. To fetch or carry the doctor—to go on a picnic —anything—everything,—it is all one to them.

Twenty miles from the main, and of necessity, to some degree isolated; but when the airship shall have become a common means of conveyance, that distance shall seem as nothing.

A GOOD CATCH

INDUSTRIES

As a maritime community, a large proportion of the inhabitants of Matinicus have always procured their livelihood from the sea, as sailors, fishermen and lobstermen. The first settlers and earlier dwellers eked out their subsistence by the cultivation of the soil and the raising of cattle, hogs, sheep and poultry. All of the older houses are situated on small farms. These farms were formerly in a high state of cultivation, but of late years they have sadly deteriorated. In 1859, according to the assessors' schedule, the following farm stock was assessed at Matinicus Plantation (including Criehaven): 14 oxen; 63 cows, owned by twenty-eight families; 30 head of young stock; and 485 sheep, owned by twenty-two families.

In the old times the men and boys fished and farmed; the women and girls spun, wove and made all the clothes, as well as the nets used in the fisheries; they also helped in the hay-fields and in the gardens, besides doing the cooking, washing, and other necessary household tasks. In those days of few resources and large families, it was a struggle for existence and there were few idlers. Of course, at that time, the standard of living was far different from that of today. Silk stockings and "undies," and chocolates at a dollar per pound were not then considered among the necessities of life; in fact, for many months of the year, stockings of any kind were indeed a luxury, for the younger ones, at least. But what of that? The people were just as happy, and probably more so, than the pampered ones of today. Gradually, by dint of great industry and strict economy, the people became more and more prosperous. While none of them ever attained excessive riches, most of them lived in comfort. Concerning the stockings of then and now: Many a present-day matron whose limbs have become accustomed to the filmiest of silken hose can well remember the "feel" of those old-fashioned, home-knit, coarse woolen stockings of generous length. Ugh!!

In the early days, and for many years, the people depended upon the cod, mackerel and herring fisheries, but these have gradually given place to the lobstering industry. In the palmy days of fishing, between twenty and thirty vessels would leave the island for the summer's fishing on the "Banks" and in the Bay of Fundy. In 1859, there were twenty-two vessel owners, with a total tonnage of 365 tons. As fast as the cod were caught, they were cleaned, salted and stored away. In the fall they were brought to the island and dried, and then taken to Portland or Boston, where they were sold. At this time the vessels were fitted out for the next trip in the spring, and a winter stock of provisions for the families at home also purchased. If all stories are true, these stocks generally included a goodly supply of the "forbidden juice," even after the voters had cast their ballots overwhelmingly in favor of the famous "Maine prohibition law." It seems that all of us, wherever situated, have an idea that laws are made for the regulation of the conduct of "the other feller," and that they do not apply to us.

Mackerel and herring were then plentiful and were salted in barrels and marketed at the same time. Within the memory of many of the inhabitants, there have been times when as many as a hundred sail of mackerel catchers could be counted within a short distance of the island. Alas! Those days are gone—shall we say—forever? It has been a matter of thirty-five years since mackerel were caught here in any quantity. At that time buyers were plenty on the fishing grounds, and each day's catch would be sold in a fresh state, for cash. The buyers would carry them to markets on the mainland.

Another fish formerly found here in great abundance was the menhaden, or "pogie" as it was called. Vast schools of these fish frequented the surrounding waters at certain seasons of the year, and were taken by seining in great quantities by the "pogie steamers," carried to the factories and converted into valuable oil and fertilizer. They were also taken by the local fishermen, and used for fish and lobster bait. It has been forty or fifty years since these fish were plentiful, and today they are practically

extinct in these waters. The cupidity and greed of man are rapidly depleting our natural resources.

In the spring and early summer, pollock are accustomed to school nearby and several crews from the island have made the seining of these fish a profitable side issue. Many other seiners from nearby ports also frequent the grounds during the schooling period. Of late years the pollock have been less plentiful.

Herring have always been the main reliance of the fishermen. They are a cheap, palatable, and nutritious article

SEINE AND SEINERS

of food and many of them are disposed of for that purpose, but by far the greater part of the catch is and always has been utilized as bait for the catching of other fish and of lobsters. They are used in a fresh state on handlines and trawls for the capture of cod, haddock, hake and halibut, and slightly salted in hogsheads and barrels, they are the lobstermen's main dependence wherewith to bait their traps. In the latter state, after they have become "ripe" they acquire a penetrating odor which is peculiarly their own, but which can hardly be classed as perfumery. Herring are taken in gill nets and seines and by dipping. Some years they are quite plentiful and the fishermen find no difficulty in replenishing their stores for another year.

At other times there is a great scarcity and it is necessary to obtain large quantities from other sources.

At one time the herring could be depended upon to arrive in great numbers, regularly each season, and for a number of years they were taken in weirs. On account of the rocky shores, this method was difficult and costly. In the late 1880's a corporation called the Matinicus Fish Co. was formed. It constructed several weirs at different points, and in spite of the difficulties encountered, conducted a successful business for some years. Immense quantities of herring were taken which met with a ready sale, mostly to

THE FISH HARVEST

large fishing vessels bound to the "Banks." Some were salted and some were smoked and disposed of in that state. However, after a few successful seasons, fortune changed; herring became less plentiful; storms played havoc with the gear, and the company finally passed out of existence.

In the old days, before lobstering had supplanted the other fisheries, the cod were salted and brought to the island to be dried. For many years Rufus Young carried on an extensive business in this line, curing the fish for a one-sixteenth share.

In April, 1882, W. B. Kittredge Co. of Vinalhaven, inaugurated the business of buying fish in a fresh state, and

cleaning, curing and marketing the same. Leasing the buildings and wharf owned by Henry Young, for twelve seasons this firm operated here under the superintendence of J. B. Sanborn of Vinalhaven, who with his family, formed a part of the community during the fishing season, returning to Vinalhaven for the winters. After the retirement of the above firm from the field, operations were carried on for a few years by Henry Young & Co., since when the plant has been leased by the firm of Gorton, Pew & Co. of Gloucester, Mass., with the exception of a short interval when no business was done. Among others who have acted as the representatives of this firm during their long term of business here have been Chaney Hall, Arthur Kent, John Conery, and for the past five seasons Andrew R. Holmes of Stockton.

The patrons of this plant are mostly fishermen who are not regular residents, but who come for the summer's fishing, living aboard their boats or in so-called camps along the shore. However, as opportunity offers, the resident lobstermen do more or less fishing as a side line and many an extra dollar is thus added to their income. Cod, haddock, pollock and hake are the principal fish handled, and under the superintendence of Mr. Holmes, a superior product is here turned out. President Coolidge and Governor Baxter can attest to this fact, as they have been the recipients of generous samples, the partaking of which was productive of enthusiastic letters of praise, and a request for more. During the season of 1925, Mr. Holmes bought and paid cash for 1,250,000 pounds of fresh fish.

As before stated, lobstering gradually took the place of the other fisheries. At first a few of the men took up this line in the winter, after the fishing season was over. They went in dories along the shores of the island. The waters literally swarmed with lobsters and at first the market was limited. With the advent of canning factories the number of lobstermen increased. Compare the prices of today with those paid by the factories to the fishermen at that time—three cents each, regardless of size (and some of them were whoppers) and one cent per pound for cullings. Notwithstanding the meager prices, the crustaceans were so plentiful that the taking of them proved a profitable industry.

More and more of the fishermen forsook the line, the net, and the trawl for the lobster trap, until practically all the men were devoting their entire time to the business. The canning factories absorbed great quantities. In fact, these same factories were responsible for the near extermination of the lobster. Fortunately, however, this fact was recognized in season, and these establishments were abolished.

At first, while the lobsters were so plentiful along the shores, the men went in dories or small boats, using oars as the propelling force. As the number of lobstermen increased and lobsters grew less plentiful, dories gave way

THE LOBSTERMAN

to sloops. These were of larger dimensions and enabled the men to go farther afield. Upon the introduction of the marine motor, the sloops were soon equipped with these machines, lengthening their cruising distance still further. Since then speedy power boats, depending upon the engine alone for its means of propulsion, have superseded many of the sloops.

Lobstering is the industry which keeps the community moving, and the men find that it is profitable to devote their entire time to the business, and to purchase all necessities. Each day's catch, upon arrival in the harbor, is disposed of for cash to the waiting smacks, or to the resident buyer.

Business is done on a strictly cash basis. At present it is, and for many years past, it has been a profitable occupation, but the number of lobsters is gradually decreasing and all supplies have doubled in price. Ten or twenty years from now may tell a different story. When it is said that lobstering is a profitable calling, it is not meant that it is also an easy one. Far from it. Of course, as in all other occupations, some of the fishermen are more successful than others, according to their diligence and adaptability. Subject to many hardships, and exposed to all kinds of weather, and to all the dangers of the sea, the lobsterman earns every penny that he receives.

In the year 1903, complying with the petition of the lobstermen, the legislature of the state passed a law making it illegal to take lobsters during the months of August and September in Matinicus and Criehaven waters. After giving this "closed time" a thorough trial for a number of years, it was found unsatisfactory, and upon petition of inhabitants was repealed in 1915.

As the lobstering increased and the fishing decreased, the amount of farming also fell off, until today a large proportion of the formerly well tilled land has grievously deteriorated, and much of it is rapidly returning to its original natural state. At present Stanley Palmeter is the only one who makes a business of agriculture. He is a successful scientific farmer, and devotes his entire time to the business. W. Scott Young, with the assistance of his capable wife, does considerable dairying. Ernest Young and two or three others keep a few cows. A number of families cultivate a small garden, and raise a few hens and a hog or two. Many fine flocks of sheep were formerly kept here. Ernest Young and Wilmer Ames are the owners of the last remaining flocks on the island, although there are a few pastured on some of the smaller islands. Formerly, a yoke of oxen was considered a necessity on nearly every farm; today these patient beasts of burden are represented by one lone yoke of steers owned by Ernest Young. Horses are now used for the necessary farm work and teaming. Stanley Palmeter is the possessor of one pair, W. Scott Young of another, while Arthur Gray, Weston Ames and Dalton Raynes each have a single hitch.

A necessary adjunct to any community is a store. It is not definitely known who operated the first one here. The first of which there is any record is that of Freeman Hall. Not far from the year 1830, he started a general trading business; was interested in several fishing vessels, and also bought more or less fish. For several years Alexander Philbrook was a partner in the enterprise but finally dropped out. Under their supervision the wharf now known as the Philbrook Wharf was built.

At about the same time James Condon opened another store on Wheaton's Island. Old account books of these firms are in existence, and from a perusal of their columns one derives the impression that a generous share of their business consisted of the sale of gin and rum, which at that time could be obtained for the modest prices of 3 cents per glass, 6 cents per pint and 40 cents per gallon. In this connection, the following story is related: It seems that James Condon's store stood on short posts, leaving a shallow open space beneath. One night, having located the exact position of the rum barrel, several members of the community, armed with a pail and an auger and somewhat of a thirst, appeared upon the scene. Crawling underneath, a hole was bored through the flooring and the bottom of the barrel. The pail was soon filled, but, alas!—no provision had been made for plugging the hole, and sad to relate, the remaining contents of the barrel went to waste.

Rum seems to have played a prominent part in the life of the community in those days, although in this respect the place was probably not worse than others at that time. About 1845 or '6, Job Tolman, Hanse Philbrook (then in his teens) and one other, made a momentous trip to the West Indies and back, in a little schooner of about fifteen tons burden, called the "Rainbow." These dare-devil mariners brought home a cargo of rum which was stored in the cellar and freely dispensed to all applicants.

In 1851, in the wood-house connected with the old homestead, the present firm of Henry Young & Co. was modestly inaugurated. Successful traders are born, not made. An innate, invisible something is necessary for their development. Henry Young possessed this quality to a marked degree, and the business throve from the first, and developed

into the well-known concern by which he arrived at affluence. Ten years in the little wood-house, and more commodious quarters were needed. In 1861, a building was erected near the house for the accommodation of the increasing trade. This building served as headquarters until 1884, and has since been converted into a dwelling house. In the meantime the "Squire" had been making many improvements at the shore. In 1875, a large stone wharf was built and a road constructed thereto. This has since been enlarged and is now used as the steamboat wharf and public landing place, as well as by the fish company. In 1876, the "Cen-

THE WHARF WHEN FIRST BUILT

tennial" was erected; a large, two-storied, substantial building, the upper story of which is used as a store-house for a great variety of goods. The lower story is used by the fish company. In 1884, the "store" and post office was removed to the shore for convenience' sake, to the building where they are at present situated. This structure had been built originally as a fish house, and afterwards used as a store-house for surplus stock while the store was up at the house. It was subsequently enlarged and renovated. At present it is a commodious building of three stories, and together with the store-house at the "Centennial," houses

a truly wonderful assortment of goods. An acetylene gas light plant once supplied the illumination for the store, but this has been discarded. An up-to-date electric light plant has taken its place. In addition to the structures already enumerated, are the "oil-house," the "salt house" and a large shed on the wharf which are used by the fish company, and also four gasoline tanks with a storage capacity of 7,500 gallons, and a 2,000-gallon kerosene tank. The past winter a substantial and commodious ice house has been erected on the shore of the pond, and has been filled with ice of excellent quality.

In January, 1893, Harry Young and W. Scott Young, sons of the "Squire," were admitted to the business, in a partnership of three equal shares. In July, 1912, the partnership was dissolved. Its founder retired to private life. Harry disposed of his share to his brother, Scott, and removed to Southboro, Mass., and has since carried on a successful business in that town. W. Scott Young is now the sole owner of the business, which still operates under the name of Henry Young & Co. Lack of space forbids the enumeration of the articles dealt in by this firm. Its stock in trade would compare favorably with a Chicago mail order house.

In the preceding century, other traders, doing business in a small way, were Otis Abbott, William Crie, Jonathan Ginn and Mark Young. For some years David Babson bought fish livers and sounds and did quite an extensive business in the rendering of oil and curing of sounds. The building in which he operated is now situated next to the "salt house" and is known as the "oil house." "Cod Liver Oil" is no longer extracted by means of artificial heat. The livers are now thrown into hogsheads and barrels where they are exposed to the sun's rays, and nature does the rest.

For many years J. Thomas Hall operated a general store, and was also engaged in the manufacture of a superior quality of oiled clothing. He also invented a process for the rapid and economical manufacture of wire funnel-hoops which have largely taken the place of wooden ones originally used by the lobstermen. Some years before his death, which occurred in 1923, Mr. Hall discontinued his line of

oiled clothing. His store and stock of goods came into possession of L. L. Young, who still does some business.

Isaac E. Philbrook buys lobsters and sells gasoline, oils and lobstermen's and fishermen's gear.

George Ring sells groceries, cigars, tobacco, soda, ice cream, etc.

During the spring, summer and autumn months Miss Flora Young dispenses ice cream and makes pies, cakes, doughnuts, biscuits, etc., which find a ready sale among the fishermen and others.

ON THE WAYS

The grocery store of Arthur Gray and its entire contents were destroyed by fire the winter of 1925-6.

Large quantities of provisions and supplies of all kinds are brought by the lobster smacks from Portland and Rockland. The people do considerable trading with various firms in Rockland, and since the advent of the parcel post system, a large volume of business is transacted by the numerous mail order houses.

While there never has been any regular boat-building establishment here, many of the men have been proficient

in the art, and many fine craft have been built in the different shops.

There has generally been plenty of resident carpenters, painters and other artisans necessary for the construction and upkeep of the various buildings, and the importation of labor for this purpose has seldom been found necessary.

For nearly one hundred and fifty years the industrial life of the community was handicapped by the lack of proper protection on the north-east side of the harbor. Easterly and north-easterly gales were productive of much damage to the wharves and to the fishing fleet. Finally, through the influence of Congressmen Littlefield and Swasey, the United States appropriated the sum of $13,000 for the construction of a suitable breakwater. The contract for building this breakwater was awarded to P. H. Doyen & Co. of Portland, who began work July 20, 1911, and finished September 23, of the same year. Nine thousand tons of stone from Stonington and Hurricane were used in its construction. It is 650 feet long, 57 feet wide at the base and 10 feet wide on top. Its elevation is 15 feet at mean low water, and six feet above mean high water.

At present, during a wild nor'easter, the seas rage furiously outside and the surf breaks in great volume over the top, but within, the sea is comparatively calm, and the fishermen need worry no longer for the safety of their boats moored snugly in the harbor.

A few years after the construction of the breakwater, Oliver G. Perry built and operated a small marine railway. For some reason or other, this venture did not prove successful. The plant was afterwards dismantled and removed to Rockland.

George Belcher, a machinist, formerly of Winthrop, Mass., does a thriving business in the repairing of engines, etc., saving the boat owners much time and money which would otherwise be necessarily spent in frequent trips to the mainland.

EDUCATIONAL

It has been a noticeable feature of all pioneer settlements in the United States that the education of the children soon became one of the paramount considerations of the community. And so it was on Matinicus. No sooner had the first few families become well established than means were sought for the instruction of the youth of the island, in the necessary fundamentals. In those days the curriculum of the country school was not so extensive as at present. A little geography, some spelling, and a grounding in the three r's—"readin', 'ritin', and 'rithmetic"—were all that were considered necessary.

It is not known for a certainty just when the first schoolhouse was built. The first of which there is any definite record was probably erected not far from the year 1800 It was situated nearly opposite where the church now stands. Like many another, it has served its purpose, and gone the way of all things, but there are some people still living, who attended that institution for a few of their earliest school years, and this experience is among the most vivid of their childhood recollections.

The following copy of a bill of sale, the original of which is in the possession of S. T. Kimball of Rockland, would seem to indicate that the building was owned collectively by certain of the inhabitants, and that each "share" was of some intrinsic value.

(COPY)

To all People To Whoom this preasant Bill of Sale Shall Come: Know ye that I the said Benjamin Condon of Matinicus Island for in Consideration of the sum of four and a half Dollars to me in hand well and truly Paid at or before the ensealing and delivery of these Preasents By Seth Condon of Matinicus Isl.

The receipt Where of I do hereby acknowledge and I therewith fully and entirely satisfied and Content have granted Bargained and Sold and by these presents do grant gargain (sic) and sell unto the said Seth Condon one twelth (sic) part of the school House on the Island of Matinicus.

To Have and to hold the said granted and Bargained School House unto the said Seth Condon and his heirs executors administors (sic) or assigns to his only proper use benefit and behoof forever,

March 7, 1833 and I the said Benj. Condon do avouch my Self to be the true and lawful owner of the said one twelth Part of the School House and have in my full Power good right and lawful authority to dispose of one twelth part of the school House

SCHOOL-HOUSE, MATINICUS

in a manner as affore said, and farther more I the said Benj. Condon do here By Covenant and agree to warrant and defend the said school House against the claims and demands of all persons Whatsoever unt (sic) the school House shal Come:

In Witness Wheirof I the said Benjamin Condon have hereunt set my yand and seald (sic) the seventh day of March in the year of our Lord one Thousand Eight hundred and thirty three.

Signed, sealed and delivered in Presents of us

(Signed) Benj. Condon (Seal)

(Signed) Freeman Hall.

In the earliest days, the necessary expenses of the school were met by subscription, the length of the term depending upon the amount of money that the inhabitants were able, or willing, to provide for the purpose. In "fat" years it is to be presumed that the people responded more heartily than in "lean" ones, and that the school profited thereby. Later the school expenses were provided by assessment, each family paying according to the number of scholars in the family, and the number of days attendance. From an old school bill which is not dated, it is learned that twenty-four families were assessed for amounts ranging from $1.10 to $4.09 each, the total expenses amounting to $77.00.

The teacher was "boarded 'round" among the different families, each household doing the honors for a longer or shorter period, according to the number of children of school age that each household contained. The teacher was an honored guest, and all strove for her (or his) entertainment and comfort.

As the colony prospered, and the population increased, in like ratio did the number of children increase. The old school-house became dilapidated and far too small for the accommodation of the growing generation. After several years of agitation, the plantation voted the necessary funds for a new building, which was constructed in 1859-60. This building is now in use. Notwithstanding the enlarged accommodations, the capacity of the house was strained to its utmost during the period between the years 1860 and 1880, when the population of the island was at its height. Those were the days of large families. "Birth control" and "race suicide" were terms then unknown, and children were the principal crop. During the winter term as many as sixty or seventy scholars would combine to make life miserable for the teacher.

The history of this school is the history of all country schools of that period. Some chidren attended for the purpose of absorbing what knowledge the tutor had to offer, and was capable of imparting; others went to school simply because they were obliged to; and still others went for the sole purpose of "baiting" the teacher. This latter element was particularly numerous in the winter, and the larger boys—indeed, some of them were young men—were the culprits. They have caused many a poor creature, toiling for a totally inadequate wage, to long ardently for death,—if not for their own, at least for that of their persecutors. Occasionally, however, the tables would be turned, a master would be engaged who was entirely capable of taking care of himself. After a few "lickin's" the school bullies would find their education suddenly completed and retire from the scene, or else would quiet down and make at least a pretense at study. We live now in an enlightened age. Thrashings in school are the exception, rather than the rule. For many years the atmosphere of the public schools has shown a steady and a great improvement, but—we have not yet reached the millennium.

Soon after incorporating as a plantation the school system was changed. At each annual "town meeting" a sum was appropriated for the support of schools. Among other necessary expenses, this sum was raised by taxation, and it was augmented by a contribution from state funds, set aside by the commonwealth for distribution pro rata, among the schools of the state.

The teacher was no longer an itinerant boarder, but was settled in one domicile for the term. At first it was customary to "auction off" the privilege of boarding the teacher to the lowest bidder, but that custom finally became obsolete, and the school committee procured the necessary lodgings by other means.

At this point a few extracts from the old school records may prove interesting.

December 9, 1849. "Met and accepted the master, Henry Young, to teach the school for the term of three months, at $20 per month."

March 8, 1858. "Voted to raise 132 dollars for the support of schools, as the law directs, it being sixty cents on every inhabitant according to the last census."

March 21, 1860. "On motion of H. T. Philbrook that the teacher's board be set up at auction and struck off to the lowest bidder—H. Young bid off the 'mistress' for $1.00 and the 'master' for $1.75" (per week).

"On motion of Otis Abbott that the wood be struck off to the lowest bidder, R. Y. Young agreed to furnish good, white birch wood, fitted for the stove and put in the house for $5.00 per cord. Struck off to R. Y. Young."

Compare the prices of then and now.

The earliest school register that has been discovered is that for the winter term commencing December 11, 1848. The length of the term was sixty-six days. The whole number of scholars attending was fifty-two, with an average daily attendance of thirty-seven. Samuel Burgess was the school agent. The name of the teacher was John Young, 2d, and his compensation was eighteen dollars per month. Following are the names of the scholars with their ages:

Aurelia J. Young, 14
Flavilla A. Young, 12
Susan C. Young, 9
Cyrus Carver, 10
Araminta Philbrook, 15
Henry A. Philbrook, 11
Hanson T. Philbrook, 20
Amanda Hillman, 14
Lenora Young, 12
Mary H. Hall, 14
Freeman J. Hall, 13
Henry E. Hall, 8
Tolman Y. Burgess, 15
Jesse J. Burgess, 14
Julia A. Burgess, 12
John Young, 21
John Burgess, 18
Rufus Condon, 21
Hiram Condon, 15
Joshua Condon, 11
Lydia Burgess, 11
Charles H. Abbott, 15
Trafton Abbott, 13
Henry E. Tolman, 13
Mark Y. Tolman, 11
Celestia J. Tolman, 9
Benjamin Burgess, 11
Loiza Burgess, 14
John A. Plummer, 11
Charles A. Plummer, 9
Cyrus L. Plummer, 7
Elizabeth Condon, 14
Nathaniel Condon, 10
Eldridge Condon, 19
David Condon, 8
Alden Condon, 17
Luther S. Tolman, 12
Job Tolman, 11
Isaac Crie, 18
Eben Crie, 20
Reuben F. Crie, 7
Seth Condon, 12
Oliver Condon, 20
Timothy Young, 16
Mark Young, 13
William Young, 21
Hiram Young, 20
Joseph A. Young, 10
Rufus Young, 10
Mary Ann McKellar, 10
Ezekiel Burgess, 21
Augustus F. Marshall, 20

Henry A. Philbrook, Freeman J. Hall and Henry E. Hall had a perfect record of attendance for the term.

Until the advent of the church, and later of the K. of P. Hall, the school-house took the place of both these buildings and was used for many purposes,—for plantation meetings, for a voting place, for entertainments and lectures, for religious meetings, and on very rare occasions, some venturesome "one-hoss show" from the mainland would relieve the monotony of living and furnish an unaccustomed entertainment, which all would attend.

In 1900, the school-house was thoroughly renovated. It was remodelled and refinished inside and out, and equipped with the very latest furnishings and apparatus. Since then it has been kept up to date in every particular. Much

SCHOOL CHILDREN, 1915

money has been expended upon it. The best of teachers are provided at a high salary. At present it is classed with the schools of Thomaston under the charge of Superintendent Frank D. Rowe of Warren. It will compare favorably with schools of other places of like size. The pupils attain a very satisfactory degree of scholarship, and many of them have sought a higher education in various secondary schools, and colleges, and some in their turn, have become teachers and educators.

Following is a list of Matinicus people who have continued their studies in schools of a higher grade, after finishing here:

Augusta N. Ames, Farmington Normal.
Henrietta H. Ames, Business Col., Rockland.
Catherine G. Ames, Hebron Academy.
Harold E. Ames, Hebron Academy.
Edwin L. Ames, Somerville High School.
Austin M. Ames, Somerville High School.
Madeline G. Ames, Rockland High School, and Farmington Normal.
Roland W. Ames, Rockland High School.
Louise A. Ames, Rockland High School.
Herbert Baum, Rockland High School.
Pauline Beal, Rockland High School.
Esther Burgess, Business College, Rockland.
Dorothy Cooper, Rockland High School and Gorham Normal.
R. Fred Crie, Bucksport Seminary.
Horatio D. Crie, Bates College.
Frank L. Crie, Business Coll., Rockland, and Dental College.
Marieta Gray, Rockland High School.
Henry E. Hall, Bucksport Seminary.
Freeman J. Hall, Business College, Rockland.
Leonard A. Hall, Islesboro High School.
Henrietta H. Hall, Farmington Normal, University of Kansas, Boston University.
Leila Philbrook, Business College, Portland.
Milton A. Philbrook, Hebron Academy and Colby College.
Merton E. Tolman, Business College, Rockland.
Celestia Tolman, Business College, Boston.
Kenneth Trask, Deering High School.
Rufus Y. Young, Bucksport Seminary.
W. Scott Young, Farmington Normal.
Ada B. Young, Farmington Normal.
Alena W. Young, Rockland High and Farmington Normal.
Harry W. Young, Farmington Normal.
Harriette P. Young, Farmington Normal.
Jennie P. Young, Farmington Normal.
Gladys E. Young, Bridgton Academy.
Horace R. Young, Hebron Academy.
Carl H. Young, Business College, Portland.
Hazel M. Young, Northfield Seminary.
W. Hanscomb Young, Northfield Seminary and North Eastern University.
Jennie R. Young, Dean Academy.
Linola M. Young, Rockland High School.
Marian A. Young, Farmington Normal.
Julia F. Young, Rockland High School and Gorham Normal.
Ruth Etta Young, Farmington Normal.
Estelle Stanton, St. John's High School, Kansas, and Stuart Hospital Training School, Hutchinson, Kan.

For purposes of comparison, the following figures will be of interest: In 1869, with an average daily attendance of sixty-one scholars, there was voted the sum of $276 for the support of schools. In 1925, with an average attendance of twenty-two, there was voted the sum of $775 for the support of schools. In addition, there was voted $80 for text-books, $80 for tuition of pupils in secondary schools, and $80 for services of the superintendent.

FIRST CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH

ECCLESIASTICAL

By Henrietta H. Ames

Matinicus has no traceable written record of an early church. In the memory of her oldest inhabitants such a church exists as a more or less vague reality, and in the record of the Baptist Church of Rockland, it appears that a branch of that church was organized on Matinicus Island in the year 1808.[1] Nor do we know of any resident pastor up to about the year 1850, when the Methodist Home Missionary Society sent one Abram Plummer, who lived and preached here for several years, honored and loved. He was succeeded by one Joel Adams, who served acceptably for a number of years, and he in turn, by one John Plummer, a son of Abram Plummer.

Then again for many years the island was pastorless and without preaching, save as from time to time some journeying preacher might make his way thither.

But during none of these years was God left without witnesses in Matinicus—her "Deacon Crie" and her "Deacon Burgess" are familiar and respected names, and to a later generation the faithfulness of "Uncle Lewis" (Ames) and Mrs. Amanda Howard, particularly in the Sunday school, stands out as a holy and saving influence.

In the year 1889 was organized on Matinicus a Christian Endeavor Society which with the Sunday school, held together the religious life of the island up to the time of the organization of the present church in May, 1904. The inception of the present church may be said to date back to the year 1896. Repeated here is the story of "the white owl," showing as it does how God often uses, directly or indirectly, incidents the most trivial and remote to accomplish His purpose. In this year the preacher and naturalist, Rev. H. K. Job, called one day at a home in Taunton, Mass., to make inquiry concerning a certain white owl which was known to have its habitat in that vicinity. Visiting at this home, at this same time, was a man from Matinicus—after-

[1]Williamson's Hist. of Maine, published in 1832, says, "Upon the Island there is a Calvinist Baptist Church of twenty-two members."

ward deacon of our church—so from the quest of the white owl, Mr. Job was led to a quest of the welfare of Matinicus, and he it was who first directed the attention of the M. M. S. to the work here waiting to be done.

In the year 1897, the M. M. S. took up the work and student preachers were sent for several summers, to all of whom the island is indebted for much earnest labor. At about this time, several services were held by an evangelist of the Advent Christian Church, Miss Clapp, afterward Mrs. Quinn of Gray, Me., and the good work accomplished through her efforts made a deep and lasting impression upon the community. Then came a time when there was

ELDER PLUMMER AND WIFE, BETSEY

felt a need of work of a more aggressive character. The church was now crying for its birth while even those waiting and expectant had not guessed that its time was so near. The M. M. S. was acquainted with this felt need, and alert to supply it, sent its general missionary, Rev. W. B. Hague, to whose coming under God we largely owe all that we are and have as a church today. He first came to the island March 22, 1904. On May 8 was completed the organization of the church; on May 16 it was constituted a body corporate under the laws of the state; was given formal recognition by a council of the neighboring churches on June 2, and on June 8 was received into the fellowship of Lincoln conference.

The church entered upon its second year bright with hope and promise when Dr. J. M. Greene of Lowell, Mass., volunteering his services to the M. M. S. was assigned to Matinicus. But after a brief space of time, just when all Matinicus had come to reverence him and when the church recognized the possibilities before it under his leadership, God in his mysterious providence said, "His work among you is done."

Simultaneous with the movement toward church organization was a movement toward a church building, and in the autumn of the same year was begun the soliciting of financial aid for this purpose. So heartily came the response that July 11 of the following year saw begun the foundation of the church building which at the beginning of the new year stood complete.

The church was incorporated as the Congregational Church of Matinicus, the original trustees being I. E. Philbrook, Miss H. H. Ames, Oliver Condon, Harry W. Young, and Mrs. I. E. Philbrook. The building was dedicated on June 6, 1906. The dedicatory exercises were presided over by Rev. W. B. Hague of Gorham, the representative of the M. M. S. to whose labors the church owes its being. The exercises consisted of the invocation by Rev. E. M. Cousins of Thomaston; responsive reading, led by Rev. I. A. Flint of Warren; sermon by Rev. W. B. Hague, text John 11, 16, "And they shall become one flock, one shepherd." Theme, "Christian Unity;" dedicatory prayer, Rev. L. D. Evans of Camden; historical and financial statements; addresses by Rev. Charles Harbutt of Portland, secretary of the M. M. S., Rev. J. H. Quint of Rockland and each of the ministers named above. These parts of the services were interspersed with hearty singing and all closed with singing "God be with you till we meet again."

In November, 1906, following the dedication of the church in June, Rev. W. H. McBride became its pastor and served for about a year. In April, 1909, Rev. J. H. Peardon, who while a student at Bangor Theological Seminary, had preached for the summer of 1897 in the Matinicus school-house under the auspices of the Matinicus Christian Endeavor Society and the M. M. S., was called to the church. He came in April, 1909, and stayed until October, 1912.

From the autumn of 1915 to the autumn of 1917, Miss Laura B. Sanborn was pastor. Between 1917 and 1920 the church was pastorless. In the fall of 1920, the Sea Coast Mission sent Miss Carrie Teeple for the winter, she being succeeded in the spring by Miss Lucy King, a worker supported by the Sigma Kappa Society, under the direction of the Sea Coast Mission.

Besides the above named ministers, the church has been supplied for longer or shorter periods by Capt. H. E. White, Rev. Mr. Brewster, Rev. W. T. Hawthorne, Rev. John J. Lockett, Burleigh Sylvester and others. When no pastor is available, meetings are still held on each Sunday evening, the members of the church S. S. taking turns at leading. The S. S. has been a perennial institution at Matinicus far beyond the memory of anyone now living, and might justly be considered the island's greatest moral and spiritual asset.

Since its organization in 1904, the church has had four deacons and one deaconess: Alvin Simmons, Harry W. Young, Oliver Condon, Isaac E. Philbrook, Marian A. Young. The clerk, Henrietta H. Ames, has been re-elected each year. Seven resident members have been received and of the eighteen original members, eleven have died.

Following is a description of the church:

It is situated on a lot 100 ft. x 120 ft. in size, upon a sightly elevation almost in the center of the island. It was built and furnished at a price exceeding $3,000. The building is a story and a half in height, with basement. The floor dimensions are 27x39. The foundation is of stone. The exterior is clapboarded on part of the basement and first story, while the upper story, tower and roof are shingled. The tower is surmounted by a vane of copper.

The interior finish of the basement is of North Carolina pine. The basement contains a library, a kitchen and a vestry which has a seating capacity of 75. The auditorium, which is finished in cypress, has a seating capacity of about 150. It is entered by a vestibule about 10 ft. square in which is a staircase leading to the basement.

The designs for the structure were made by W. J. Robertson of Rockland, who also had the contract for its construction.

HOUSES

The remains of stone edifices of some sort were formerly discovered here. These were probably shelters erected by the early fishermen from Europe. Vaughan's colony and others must have had houses also, and various old cellars and excavations, very likely may mark the spots where they were erected. The first house of which there is any definite record was that of Ebenezer Hall, who came here in 1750. This was situated at the head of "old Mr. Hall's Cove, so

ALEXANDER PHILBROOK HOUSE, ON THE SITE OF EBENEZER HALL'S HOUSE

called," directly in front of the place where now stands the store of Henry Young & Co. A flat rock there imbedded in the ground is said to have been the foundation of its chimney. The remains of his well is situated not far distant. Some accounts have stated that this house was composed of stones, but in all probability it was built of logs, like other houses of the same period. It was destroyed by the Indians, at the time of Hall's massacre, and was never rebuilt.

The first houses of Ebenezer Hall, Jr., and Abraham Young, who settled here in 1763 and 1765, respectively, were built of logs. The houses of other early settlers were

THE ICE POND

also constructed in like manner. These afterwards gave place to frame houses of simple structure. The earlier ones have long since served their purpose and disappeared. The last log house of which there is any record was situated near the site of the dwelling now occupied by Orrin Burgess, and was built by one of the Halls, probably Ebenezer. For the last few years of its existence it was occupied by Alexander Philbrook, who demolished it some time previous to 1840, and erected the present one.

The oldest house now standing on the island is the one occupied by W. Scott Young. It was built by his great-grandfather, Joseph Young, in 1800. The barn belonging to it is even older. Other houses built 1810, or thereabout,

OLDEST HOUSE ON THE ISLAND

are the Ezekiel Burgess house, now owned by Mr. Raynes, the Luther Tolman house owned by Clifford Young, the old "Dody" house owned by Wilmer Ames and formerly occupied by one of Ebenezer Hall's sons, and a house owned by F. S. Young, originally occupied by Ebenezer Crie. These houses have hand-hewed frames and other parts, and hand-forged nails and fastenings. They are in a fair state of preservation, and will probably serve for some years to come.

The homes built by the next two generations are somewhat more elaborate; substantially built and finely finished, inside and out. All of these earlier homes are situated on

small farms, accompanied by barns and other outhouses, each with a commodious "wood-house" incorporated as an integral part of the house itself. They were built at a time when the inhabitants tilled the soil as well as fished the waters—fishers and farmers, combined. Nowadays the great majority of the men are simply fishermen—or lobstermen. In 1859, there were thirty-five dwelling houses on the island.

The houses built within the past forty years, or so, of which there are perhaps twenty, are more modern in construction. These have been erected by fishermen who have no desire to till the soil, and are situated on small sub-

MODERN HOMES

divisions of the original farms. They will compare favorably with houses of a similar class situated on the mainland. Several have the so-called modern improvements—hot and cold running water, bath-rooms, etc.—and one can boast of an electric light plant.

The owners and occupants of all the houses take pride in their upkeep, and in the appearance of their premises. This is true to a remarkable extent. Paint is used lavishly upon the buildings, and the grounds are beautified by well-kept lawns and elaborate flower gardens. The older houses have been kept in repair, and from time to time have been renovated and modernized.

AN INTERIOR

There are many homes of culture and refinement, with pictures, books, newspapers, magazines, pianos, victrolas, radios and fine furnishings. Many people on the mainland have an erroneous idea as to the living conditions of the fishing class. A visit to the island would be a revelation to these people. There are fifteen pianos now owned here;

ON DERRY HILL

five others have been removed. The first one brought here was owned by "Squire" Henry Young, who purchased it when his children were small.

At present there are about fifty houses on the island, together with a number of camps, so-called. The buildings also include a church, school-house, K. of P. Hall, several stores, the usual barns and out-buildings, with numberless fish-houses, store-houses, etc., at the shore.

It is a remarkable fact that prior to 1923, no building on this island was ever known to have been accidentally destroyed by fire. In that year the house owned by George Bunker was burned, and early in 1926, Arthur Gray's grocery store and a group of three fish-houses were destroyed in this manner.

BURIAL PLACES

When Ebenezer Hall was killed by the Indians in 1757, his stepson, Joseph Green, aided by Capt. Thorndike, buried his remains not far from the site of his cabin. In a deed dated January 29, 1770, Alexander Nickels conveyed to Ebenezer Hall, the southern half of the island and also "the privilege of fencing 8 feet square of land around the grave of said Ebenezer Hall's father." For some time after the re-settlement of the island, this plot was probably fenced and received some attention, but as the years passed it was gradually neglected, and eventually all trace of it became obliterated. One man states that when a boy, it was pointed out to him; that it was situated about forty or fifty feet north of the well in the open space in front of the store; that it was marked by some sort of field stone; and that there were one or two others buried alongside. Since then this spot has become a part of the surrounding landscape and its exact location is not known. Its logical whereabouts should be somewhere in the vicinity above stated, but it is to be regretted that its definite position should have been lost.

In the course of time it became necessary to choose a suitable resting place for the dead. A spot was selected on elevated land, not far from the center of the island. Curiously enough, the oldest grave with a distinguishing inscription is that of its earliest permanent settler, Ebenezer Hall, died February 14, 1813, fifty years after his arrival. His grave is marked by a slab of slate, with the dates of his birth and death inscribed thereon. His wife, Susannah, who survived him, is not buried here, but rests in the old Hall cemetery in Rockland.

Without doubt, there were interments here previous to 1813, but there are no distinguishing marks of any such. Close beside Ebenezer Hall lies a little child: "Betsey, dau. of Samuel and Elisabeth Haskell," buried in 1816. Elisabeth Haskell was the youngest daughter of Ebenezer Hall. Next in point of age, is the grave of Isaiah Tolman, who

died in 1825, aged 104 years; then that of Mary (Hall) Crie, followed by others.

Desire Allen, third wife of Charles Allen, who survived him by more than twenty years, had a laudable ambition to erect a stone upon her departed husband's grave. She was an accomplished knitter, and by dint of much industrious labor and persistent saving, she managed to accumulate sufficient funds to realize her ambition, and the stone stands there today, a monument, not only to the dead beneath but also to the love and devotion of a faithful wife.

The following is an extract from the old records, dated March 4, 1850: "Voted to build a good and substantial stone wall around the Burying Ground, with a good gate attacht to it and all agreed to work on the same." Also: "Chose Thomas E. Burgess and Lewis Ames as a committee to oversee and see that the fence was built in season and in a substantial manner."

The years passed on; Death levied its customary toll, and eventually it became necessary to increase the size of the burial plot. At a special town meeting held September 3, 1892, a committee consisting of W. B. Young, W. C. Perry, and Edward E. Ames was chosen, and endowed with "power to buy land for enlarging the grounds and to transact all other business necessary for the improvement of the same." Vested with this authority, the committee purchased land from William Norton. The old wall was removed and the entire grounds were enclosed in a new fence. On three sides this fence was of elaborate iron work. The total expense of this improvement was about $600, raised partly by public subscription and partly by taxation.

March 4, 1901, "Voted to raise the sum of $10 yearly, to be expended on the cemetery." This yearly appropriation was allowed to accumulate in the treasury until March, 1922. On that date Isaac E. Philbrook, Horace R. Young, and Clifford B. Young were chosen as a committee to "use the money to the best advantage upon the improvement of the cemetery." This committee has been reappointed each year since. Under their direction, the old fence has been removed from two sides of the grounds, and has been replaced by another, of neat appearance and substantial

construction. In constructing the new enclosure, concrete posts were used, spaced about twelve feet apart, with three rails of 1¼ inch iron pipe. Eventually, it is purposed to wholly enclose the grounds in this manner.

In this cemetery there are many graves marked simply by a rough stone at the head, and there are others innumerable, with no mark whatsoever. On the other hand, there are many fine monuments. Parts of the grounds are unkempt, and dilapidated in the extreme, while other lots are nicely graded and are kept in an excellent state.

Among the other graves here are those of five shipwrecked sailors whose bodies were retrieved from a wreck on Brig Ledge, many years ago. Three other victims of shipwreck were buried near the shore of Marky's Beach. This wreck also happened long years ago.

The only private burial lot on the island is that of William Young, situated near the cemetery and containing several graves.

On Criehaven there is a small plot where Robert F. Crie, his wife, Harriette, and his brother, Eben, are interred.

On Criehaven, near the shore of Bull Cove, there are also buried five unknown men, who perished when their vessel went down in a storm, and were washed ashore in the sea-weed.

SANDY BEACH

MILITARY HISTORY

In a previous chapter we have learned of the troubles of the early settlers, with the Indians.

During the Revolutionary War, most of the coast towns and island communities suffered from the depredations of "shaving mills," which were boats manned by marauding Tories who went about robbing the defenceless people of their crops and stores. The inhabitants of Vinalhaven suffered so much in this respect that many of them left and did not return until the peace was declared. During a period of six months, Joshua Thorndike, then living on

MARKY'S BEACH

Metinic, was visited by these miscreants no less than three times. Among other indignities he had "his sheep shot down, his teakettle taken from the fire and smashed, his beds ripped open and the feathers scattered." It is very probable that the people then on Matinicus were obliged to suffer in a similar manner, although no written record of the fact is available,—nothing but the vaguest of traditions.

Just before the termination of the war, the British sloop-of-war "Albany" was driven during a winter storm upon the "Triangles," a ledge lying between the Mussel Ridges and Green Island. An open boat containing all or a part of the crew, on their way to Castine became lost in

the vapor, and were delayed upon their journey, but were able to make a landing on Matinicus, at what is now known as Marky's Beach. Three of the occupants of the boat had already frozen to death, and the remainder were in dire straits. The hospitable islanders made them welcome, and with shelter, food and warmth, and solicitous care finally put the survivors in condition to continue their journey. While dressing the frozen hands and feet of one of the unfortunate ones, "Aunt Susan" perceived the tears welling from her patient's eyes. She sympathized with him and exclaimed that she was sorry to hurt him but that she was doing the best she could. He explained that his tears had no connection with physical pain, and just before leaving told her that he had been a member of a raiding party that had previously visited the island, and that he, personally, had been the one to butcher her heifer, and that he was overcome by remorse. The bodies of the three were buried near where they came ashore. Several of the present inhabitants have seen and examined strange foreign coins which came from their clothing.

It is not known if any of the men of Matinicus served in the Revolution, but Jonathan Allen who lived here shortly after the peace, and who has descendants still living here, was an Adjutant in the service. Benj. Condon, who afterward came here and became the sire of the Matinicus Condons, was then a young man living in Medomack (Friendship). In the notice of his death, published in the Rockland Gazette in 1846, it is stated that he was a Revolutionary soldier.

The War of 1812 was another trying period for the islanders and dwellers on the coast. During this time fishermen and mariners in general led a very precarious existence, owing to the destructiveness of the British cruisers. Although perhaps not quite so wanton in their destructiveness as the "shaving mills" of the Revolution, nevertheless the British vessels found that the undefended and sparsely settled communities were convenient sources of supply from which to replenish their depleted larders, and as occasion arose, were wont to land and rob the people of their cattle and crops.

Tradition has it that "old Aunt Green" who lived near the shore, happening to look out of the window, one day, spied a strange vessel moored off-shore and a boat load of these marauders about to land. What to do? She was all alone in the house; her husband and sons were away fishing. From stories that she had heard, and probably from experience, she knew the errand of these strangers. There was no time in which to give an alarm, or to hide anything, so she kept still and watched them. She saw them enter the barn and presently emerge, leading one of the oxen. Now a yoke of oxen was the mainstay of the farm in those days, and at the sight her ire arose. Forthwith she started for them on the run. In passing the chopping block she grabbed the axe, and shaking it frantically in the face of the leader she exclaimed, "If ye must take suthin', take one of them cows, but ye tech them oxen at yer peril." The leader was so pleased at the spunk of the old lady that he said, "Put him back, boys; old Tolman has some nice fat cattle, we will go up and get his." Which they proceeded to do.

Samuel S. Abbott, residing at this time in Hope, was a lieutenant in the Army, and received injuries from which he never fully recovered. Robert Marshall of St. George and later of Matinicus, also served in the Army.

It is said that John Smith who came here and married Frances Young in 1852, saw service in the Mexican War.

In the story of the struggle for the preservation of the Union, every city of the Nation, every town, community and diminutive hamlet has furnished its chapter, Matinicus among the rest. In their proper places, inscribed upon the rolls, may be found the records of the Matinicus men, eleven in all, who took an active part in this memorable conflict.

The news of the first shot was brought by Capt. Mark Young. He had been to Rockland in his schooner, "Cadet." Upon his return, as soon as he came within hailing distance of the gathering at the landing place he shouted, "They have done it; they have fired upon Fort Sumter!" As he passed the different houses on the road to his home he repeated the news, adding, "War between the North and South can not be averted now."

Came the call for men! R. Fred Crie and Henry E. Hall, young men just attaining their majorities, gave ear. At a double wedding on August 10, 1862, each was united to the girl of his choice. Two days later and they had enlisted in the 2d Maine Battery and were on their way to the front. They both served with honor and distinction throughout the war. Nathaniel Condon served in the 6th Maine Battery, and Edrial Smith was the fourth member of the quartet which served in the land forces. There were others who were drafted and furnished substitutes.

When the first draft call came it included the name of Samuel S. Abbott. Now Sam had already served in the War of 1812, where his legs had become so badly crushed that he was obliged to walk with a crutch and a cane, but the old man was game. He responded to the call and told the officials that he had already "fit" in one war, but that if they would furnish him with a horse and carriage he would try it again. They then explained that the inclusion of his name in the call had been a mistake.

It was at this time that Hanson Philbrook and Iddo Tolman went on to Augusta and explained to the officials that the Matinicus young men were no cowards; neither were they trying to shirk their duty, but that having been brought up to a sea-faring life, few of them would be of much use in the land service. Let a call for the Navy come and they were ready to do and dare. Time proved the truth of this assertion, for Matinicus furnished more than her quota.

Capt. John Grant, keeper of the "Rock Light" from 1861 to 1890, furnished three sons for service. The first two, Jarvis and John, enlisted from Rockland. Jarvis was killed at the first battle of Bull Run. John served in the Army until the fleet was made up for the Mississippi River. The government offered to those who would transfer to this fleet, a reduction of one-half their enlisted time. John went over to the fleet, finished his time and had just returned home to the "Rock," when his brother, William, volunteered for the Navy. John said, "William shall not go alone! I will re-enlist and go with him." And so he did—this time in the Navy, and from Matinicus. They were accom-

panied by five others from Matinicus; seven in all, who went together. They were all placed upon the training-ship "Sabine," lying in Boston Harbor. After some weeks of training, the word was passed that on the following day a certain number were to be chosen for active duty aboard the "Colorado." Upon hearing this, the Matinicus boys prepared a paper which they all signed, asking that they all might be placed upon the same ship when their time came. William Grant was chosen as deputy. He lost no time in presenting the paper and stating his errand. "Young man," said the Commanding Officer, "the U. S. Navy is no place to ask favors, or to expect them." Down-hearted, William returned to his companions. They realized that the morrow might witness their separation, and needless to say, gloom predominated.

Came the morrow—the men drawn up at attention, the officer slowly calling the names of those selected; every eye upon him, every ear attuned to catch the first syllable of a well-known name. The suspense had become well-nigh unbearable when—"Wm. Grant," called the officer, "John Grant—Lewis Burgess—" and so on to the end of the list. The seven were still seven.

The roll of honor of Matinicus for the Civil War is as follows: In the Army were R. Fred Crie, Henry E. Hall, Nathaniel Condon and Edrial Smith; in the Navy were Wm. Grant, John Grant, Lewis Burgess, J. Trafton Abbott, Seth E. Condon, Samuel Abbott, Jr., and Willard Leighton. They have all passed on. Lewis Burgess who died January 15, 1921, was the last to go. It seems that he was originally called in the draft for the Army, and provided a substitute. This, however, did not seem to satisfy his conscience, and he volunteered for the Navy. He was one of the seven.

The "Tallahassee" was the name of a Confederate privateer and raider—here today and there tomorrow, working her will upon defenceless fishermen and traders. One day she appeared among the fishing fleet just outside the "Rock." Gathering the crews of all into one small craft which was then released, the raider then proceeded to set fire to the remainder. This act was productive of much excitement among the people on Matinicus who feared that the pirates might land and burn the homes. The vessels

were all destroyed. On the following day the hull of the "Magnolia" which had formerly been owned here, was towed ashore at Criehaven, and the hull of a coaster of about 100 tons was beached at the "Rock." The others burned to the water's edge and sank. It is said that the "Tallahassee" was on her way to St. John for supplies. It was well known that Canada and England were friendly to the South and were surreptitiously aiding it in many ways. It was at this time that Capt. Mark Young, 2d (better known as Uncle Marky), while fishing in his schooner "Gentile" in the Bay of Fundy, was run down by an English coaster. Thinking that the fisherman was sinking, the Englishman called to the crew to jump aboard. Uncle Marky yelled back, "I would rather go to Hell in the "Gentile" than step a foot aboard an Englishman."

The war ended. One by one the absent sons returned in a blaze of glory, and the community finally settled down in a successful effort to repay the debt which had accumulated.

An interesting relic of the Civil War period, still preserved, is a tattered old American flag, 13 ft. by 23½ ft. in dimensions. It is made of bunting and was fashioned by the women of the community. Each and every stitch in this painstaking labor of love was drawn by hand. Each morning "Old Glory" was hoisted to the peak of the flag-staff erected for the purpose near the old school-house. At that time somebody was the possessor of a tame eagle which ranged at will about the island. The top of the flag-staff was his favorite perch. It is said that after the news of each notable Union victory he would there alight, flap his wings vigorously, and scream outrageously. However, the truth of this latter statement can not be vouched for.

Two Matinicus boys saw service in the Spanish War—one in the Army and one in the Navy. Herbert J. Tolman, eldest son of Chas. J. Tolman, was a boatswain in the Navy and was present at the battle of Santiago. Adelbert Philbrook, son of Geo. L. Philbrook, enlisted in the Army, and served in the Philippines.

As in the Civil War, so in the Great War, the sea-faring youth of Matinicus sought their billets upon the water. The first to volunteer from this place were Burton T. Wallace

and Harold E. Ames. They enlisted together and served until the cessation of hostilities. Wallace won his two gold chevrons, one for never being on report and one for service in foreign waters. He also received an honor certificate from the government and after twenty months service was honorably discharged, subject to recall. Ames was promoted first to Quartermaster, and afterwards to Warrant Boatswain. The others who enlisted in the Navy were Elmer E. Ames, Arthur Philbrook and Raymond Tolman.

Clifford Young, A. M. Ripley and Edwin Ripley held officers' berths in the Merchant Marine. Milton Philbrook completed the course of study in the Navigation School at Rockland and was then offered the post of Assistant Instructor in the same school. He accepted, and served in this capacity until the abolition of that institution by the government.

Alfred Hutchings has the distinction of being the only Matinicus boy to wear the "khaki." He was enrolled as a member of Co. K, 302d Reg., 76th Div., and saw service in France.

K. OF P. HALL, MATINICUS

SOCIAL LIFE, SOCIETIES, ETC.

Owing to their isolated situation, the people of Matinicus, to a great extent, have been dependent upon themselves for their amusements and their recreations. This was particularly true before the advent of the marine motor, and before the establishment of regular communication by steamboat with the mainland. Theatre parties and moving pictures play a small part in the lives of the islanders, although they are by no means strangers to these amusements.

Mediocre itinerant "shows" have occasionally exhibited here, and never failed of a "good house," but it has been many years since the last one was here. However, in years past, the school-house has been the scene of many "plays" produced by home talent, in which not a few of the participants were of no mean histrionic ability. Here at the school-house also, the old-fashioned "singing-schools" have caused the air to vibrate with diversified sounds, harmonious and otherwise. Here, too, the old-time spelling-bees have had their day. At these gatherings everybody attended, and there was intense rivalry between the champion spellers.

Chopping-bees, with supper for the choppers, and a "time" in the evening, marked the approach of cold weather each fall.

Social gatherings or "parties" were of frequent occurrence. On these occasions refreshments were served, and the now antiquated "kissing games" held full sway.

For many years it was customary to celebrate Independence Day by a community picnic, at which was rendered a patriotic program, and those present filled themselves to repletion with the delicious edibles which the housewives of the island knew so well how to prepare; and right here it would be well to state that as housekeepers and cooks, Matinicus matrons are second to those of no other community.

One form amusement was and is, the ever popular dance. With the "fiddler" seated in one corner of the

kitchen or of the wood-shed, the enthusiastic steppers would proceed to "hoe 'er down,"—if not always with grace and dignity, at least with an intense enjoyment in the proceedings.

Since the erection of the K. of P. Hall, which contains an excellent dancing floor, this building has been used for the purpose, and as a general thing, weekly dances are held therein, sometimes with an orchestra for music, but usually to the seductive strains of the victrola. The "Lady of the Lake," the "Boston Fancy," the "Virginia Reel," the quadrille, waltz and other old-time dances are still the popular ones here. An annual occurrence for some years has been the "Masquerade Ball," with its attendant fun and

THE MATINICUS BAND

hilarity. Many of the costumes have been of great beauty; others of much originality, requiring considerable skill and ingenuity in their construction.

In 1909, the Matinicus Band was organized. It consisted of the following members: Albert M. Ripley, Milton Philbrook, Harold Ames, Harry Young, Edwin Ripley, Fred Howard, Adelbert Philbrook, Arthur Philbrook, Ralph Philbrook, Richard Young, LaForest Young, Oscar Ames, Burton Wallace, Weston Ames, Elmer Ames, George Belcher. Albert Ripley was the leader, and the late "Ross" Ingraham was engaged as instructor. For a time considerable enthusiasm was shown by the members, but gradually, many of them "backslid." However, having been

reduced to eight pieces, the membership attained a degree of proficiency, and for some time so continued. As an organization the band has since disintegrated, but at present there are about five pieces which upon occasion can, and do, give a commendable performance.

Probably the oldest society is the local lodge of the "Bean Barrel and Soap Box Club." This nation-wide organization —without officers, and without rules—informally came into being with the advent of the first country store. In times past the number of lodges has reached a total of many thousands, but the number of the old-time establishments have gradually diminished, and with them the gatherings about the stove. However, Matinicus still maintains a flourishing lodge, and here are told the ancient yarns and stories; here the news and the gossip (especially the gossip) of the day are disseminated; and here are discussed and decided all the momentous questions of town, state and nation.

The first regularly organized society was a lodge of the "Washingtonian Temperance Society." This organization was formed for the purpose of fighting the prevailing evil of intemperance which was then rampant throughout the country. The local lodge was formed on October 25, 1842, and by one of the women of the period was said to have been the "salvation of Matinicus." The secretary's book, containing the records for five years, is still in existence. From this record it is learned that the first president was Rufus Young; vice-president, Freeman Hall; secretary, John Burgess. There were thirty-three charter members. The membership increased until it reached a peak of one hundred and thirty-nine. The records in this book cease in January, 1848, and it is not known how much longer the society continued in existence—probably not a great while.

Of course, during the life of this association there were certain scoffers thereat. Judging from the following stanzas, one of them seems to have been addicted to rhyme:

"Cold water is our constant drink.
We used to have good wine,
'Til Adams on Matinicus came,
And made the d—— fools sign.

"The people on Matinicus
Thought they couldn't sign at all,

Until they got Squire Young's consent;
And likewise, Freeman Hall."

On Washington's Birthday, 1843, the society held an elaborate celebration in honor of the day. The program for this celebration is still preserved, as is also the banner which was made and used upon the occasion. This banner is about two feet by four feet, and is made of cotton cloth, ornamented with colored pictures cut from books and magazines, which are pasted thereon. In the center of one side is the illustrated motto: "Temperance and Morality are Twin Sisters." It is a unique and interesting relic.

Tenahcook Lodge, No. 91, I. O. of G. T., was organized on Feb. 7, 1870. This flourished for a number of years, but was disbanded in 1875.

In the year 1900, the Good Templars established another lodge. This was Island Hope Lodge, No. 6, and was instituted December 4, with twenty-one charter members, and M. A. Ripley as C. T. The life of this society was three years. It then followed the steps of its predecessor.

Reminiscent of days gone by—following is an alleged order for supplies to be used on a fishing trip, by a party of two: "Please send by bearer the following articles, which if you prefer, you can charge to Mr. A. or Mr. B.—either is the safest: Four pounds of salt, and a small cask of whiskey; one pound of black pepper, and a dozen bottles of whiskey; four pounds of lard, and a large jug of whiskey; four hams, and six quart bottles of whiskey; three stout fishing lines and a quarter of a hundred weight of biscuit; the same weight of Cheshire cheese and two large pocket flasks of whiskey; one paper of large Limerick hooks, and a gallon of whiskey in any old vessel you don't use; also one pound of white sugar, and a small jug of whiskey.

P. S. As we shall be gone several days, and as we may get wet, fishing, my doctor who has just stepped in, suggested that we had better take a little whiskey. Send it, and enter it on your books with other items above."

The "Masons" have always been represented on Matinicus by several members. On the roster of Aurora Lodge, No. 50, of Rockland, for the year 1868, the following Matinicus names are noted: Otis Abbott, John Burgess,

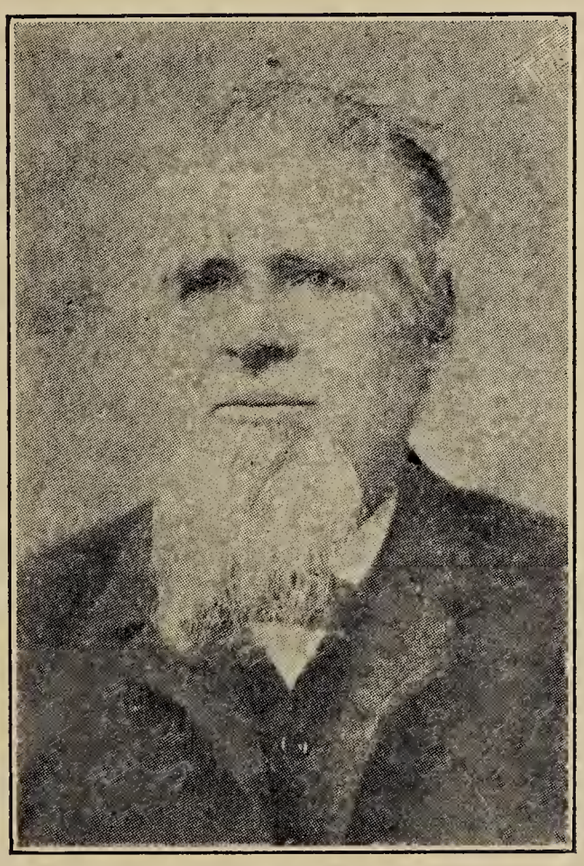
Isaac Grant, William Grant, William Norton, Jonathan Norton, Frederic A. Norton, Iddo K. Tolman, Isaac Tolman, Rufus Y. Young. At the present time the membership includes the following: W. Scott Young, Wilmer L. Ames, Fred Y. Ames, Carl Young, Milton Philbrook, Alexander Perry, George Belcher, Andrew Holmes, Frank O. Hilt of the "Rock."

There are also several residents who are members of the Rockland Lodge of I. O. O. F.

The only fraternal society to be represented by a strictly local lodge owning its home, was the Knights of Pythias. Island Home Lodge, No. 140, was organized on July 8, 1909. Shortly after this was financed the construction of their hall, which was built in January-February, 1910, and was dedicated in the spring of the same year. This building is 22 feet by 42 feet in dimensions, and is of two stories. The upper story contains the lodge room and two ante-rooms, and in the lower story there is a large hall with an excellent dancing floor, and a completely equipped kitchen. It was built at a cost of about $2,000, and Wm. Schwartz, of Camden, was the contractor. This lodge began with a charter membership of twenty-two, and the first Chancellor Commander was Freeman S. Young. It flourished for a number of years, but death and removal have diminished its membership. It still retains its charter, but is not in an active condition.

CRIEHAVEN

The island of Criehaven, consisting of approximately three hundred acres of land of the same formation as that of Matinicus, is situated about two miles to the south. Its Indian name (Racketash) was corrupted to "Ragged Ass," and it is referred to by this name in several historical documents and deeds. This appellation eventually gave place



ROBERT F. CRIE

to "Ragged Island," and many of the older people still refer to it as such.

To a great extent, the history of Matinicus is the history of Criehaven. For many years the smaller island was simply an adjunct of the larger one. At one time it was owned by Henry Brookman, a native of Sweden, and was used for the pasturage of sheep. It has not been ascertained from whom Brookman acquired it, nor is it evident that he himself ever resided at either of the islands. Bucksport is said to have been his home town.

The name of the first resident on Criehaven is not known for a certainty. In 1830, David Hall and Robert Marshall were living there with their families, but it is probable that before this others had made of it a temporary abode. In 1850 the inhabitants were: Robert F. Crie and wife, Joseph Leighton and family, David Hall and wife, Robert Wilson and wife.

The outstanding figure in the history of the place is that of Robert F. Crie, from Matinicus. In the winter of 1848, he and Harriette, his newly wedded wife, started housekeeping in a log camp. During the winter he cut and hewed the timber for a house, and in the spring of 1849, he erected the Crie homestead, which with its several additions is still standing. In 1879, he had acquired by purchase, the whole of the island. Besides raising sheep, and farming, and lumbering, he carried on a fish business, and kept a general store. He died June 25, 1901, and is buried near the home in which he spent the fifty-three years of a happy, useful married life.

When the plantation of Matinicus was inaugurated in 1840, Ragged Island was included in the incorporation. The seat of government was on the larger island and all municipal business was transacted thereon. For many years the two communities moved along in unison. The dreams, the hopes, the desires, the ambitions of one, were identical with those of the other. However, as the population increased and the families grew larger, the question of the education of the children became the cause of much dissension. Finally, as it was found impossible to make satisfactory arrangements for the instruction of the children at Ragged Island, that colony seceded, as it were, and in 1896 was incorporated as a separate plantation, under the name of Criehaven. And a Criehaven indeed it had always proved. The rocky shores and adjacent ledges and reefs have witnessed many wrecks. Many a homeless one, and many a shipwrecked mariner, half frozen and nearly perished, have here found a haven, and enjoyed the ever-ready hospitality of Robert Crie and his wife, and have been tenderly cared for in the old homestead. A Criehaven, indeed.

Soon after the institution of the new government, the steamer Butman began making regular trips to Criehaven, and a post office was established. The first postmaster was Horatio D. Crie, son of Robert. He was succeeded by his brother, Eben, who held the post for many years. Eben in turn, gave place to H. J. McClure, the present incumbent. After nearly thirty years of independence, the inhabitants became dissatisfied with its form of government, and in 1925, upon petition to the legislature, it was disorganized as a plantation and is now the protege of the State.

A school-house has been built, sufficiently large for its purpose, which is also used for religious purposes.

Mr. Fred S. Rhodes is an extensive property owner here and has expended many thousands of dollars in the improvement and exploitation of the place. He has erected several fine cottages, and under his direction "Hillside Farm" has been modernized and beautified.

During the winter the population of the island is not large, but it is greatly augmented in the summer by seasonal fishermen and by many visitors who have discovered the beauties and attractions of the place. The community spirit is deeply implanted upon this small bit of earth. A commodious building has been erected by the people in common, and furnished with a piano and other accommodations. It is used as a clubhouse, and for dancing, and for social gatherings of every kind.

In 1896, Robert Crie and his wife, together with all five of their children, with their wives, husbands and children, were living at Criehaven. Since that time, although they still own the greater part of the land, the Cries and their descendants have become practically extinct as bona-fide residents. Robert and his wife have died; their son Eben is deceased; Frank L. has removed to the West where he has become a successful dentist; Horatio D. resides in Rockland and is Commissioner of Sea and Shore Fisheries; and John Crie, who is a widower, together with the family of Fred S. Rhodes divide their time between their residence in Rockland and the scenes of their youth. Unlike Matinicus, whose population consists chiefly of descendants of the old stock, Criehaven is now peopled by families of comparatively re-

cent arrival, who are there mainly for the fishing and lobstering, owning their houses, but with no extensive land holdings.

The harbor is situated on the northerly end of the island, and is adequately protected on the south, the east and the north. However, the gales from the north-west and the south-west play havoc with the boats, and on Feb. 2, 1908, a great storm occurred which destroyed the steamboat wharf and did much other damage. The following season a substantial wharf was built. Attempts have been made to induce the government to construct a breakwater, but without success.

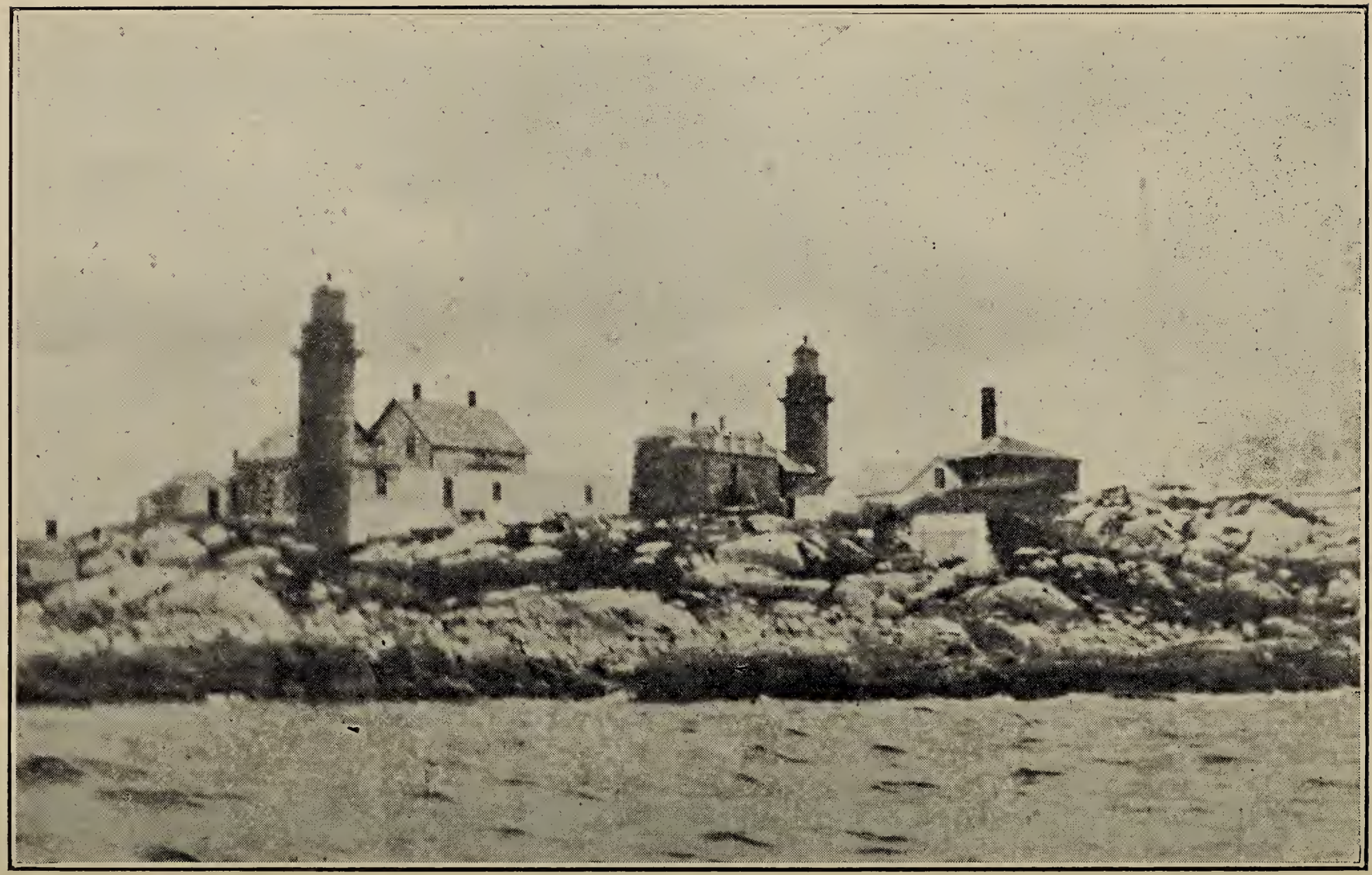
EBEN CRIE'S STORE—CRIEHAVEN

Not many years after the reconstruction of the wharf, all the buildings thereon, which were originally erected by Robert F. Crie, for use in his business, were destroyed by fire, and have never been rebuilt.

In all the United States it is doubtful if there can be found a community which, in proportion to its size, furnished as large a number of men for service in the Great War, as did this small maritime hamlet. Out of a total of less than fifty souls, seven of the youth and manhood saw service in the army and navy, several of them across the ocean. Following are the names of those who served their country on land and sea in its time of need: In the army were Ralph Wilson and Fred Wilson; in the navy were

Leslie A. Wilson, H. J. McClure, Ira Tupper, Roy Simpson, and Harry McClure; three brothers from one household, and a father and son from another.

At present H. J. McClure buys fish and lobsters, keeps a general store, and is postmaster. Leslie Wilson runs the store formerly occupied by Eben Crie for so many years.



THE LIGHTS

MATINICUS ROCK

About five miles south of Matinicus, and three from Criehaven, a massive ledge of about thirty-two acres projects its bulk above the surrounding waters. The situation is so exposed and the deposits of soil so thin that not a single tree, or even a shrub of any kind has ever found foothold there. However, there are various depressions filled with soil which has become so enriched by the droppings from the birds that several varieties of grasses and sedges and numerous plants, peculiar to such localities, grow luxuriantly therein. The "Rock" is a famous breeding place for terns and other sea birds. Mosquitoes have discovered that the stagnant pools of rainwater provide ideal conditions for the propagation of their kind, and utilize them to the utmost.

This farthest outpost of the Maine coast was deeded to the United States jointly by the State of Maine, and the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, November 2, 1826. An Act of Congress dated May 18, 1826, provided the money for the erection of a light-house station which had long been needed. More than one vessel had already come to grief upon the "Rock" itself, and many others had met disaster within a radius of a few miles.

The first lights were established in 1827, and consisted of two wooden towers, one at either end of a cobblestone dwelling-house. In 1846, Congress appropriated $11,000 for rebuilding the station, and a new dwelling of granite was constructed, with granite towers situated similarly to the old wooden ones. In 1857, the towers were again rebuilt. This time they were placed 180 feet apart to make them more effective as range lights, and one was built to an elevation of 95 feet above the sea; the other, five feet lower.

As originally established, each tower showed a fixed white light, but on July 1, 1883, the light in the north tower was extinguished, and that in the south tower changed to fixed red. This change met with much disapproval, and on July 1, 1888, the two fixed white lights were restored. These lights, classed as of the third order, were visible at a distance

of fifteen miles. On August 15, 1923, one light was permanently discontinued, and on August 26, the other was replaced by a 43,000 candle power flashing white light. This is seen from the south tower, ninety feet above high water, and shows a flash alternating with a group of two flashes, every fifteen seconds. The lenses float in mercury and operate by a clock revolving two turns per minute.

The first fog signal at this station was a bell, which was afterwards changed to a ten-inch steam whistle. This change took place some time between the years 1867 and 1872. The present fog signal plant was installed December 1, 1922. A twelve-inch air whistle now sends forth its warning—a five-second blast, every thirty seconds. The

THE FOG BELL

power is generated by two thirty horse-power Laidlaw internal combustion engines. Should the whistle become inoperative for any reason, there is a bell tower about sixty yards from the fog signal containing a large bell, operated by hand.

Besides the structures already enumerated there are two wooden dwelling houses (one single, one double), engine house, boat shop, oil house, etc., etc., all of which combined, make an impressive showing.

Prior to 1861 only one keeper was considered as necessary for the maintenance of the station. Any help that he might require was rendered by members of his family. In 1861 Capt. John Grant was appointed principal keeper

and his sons as assistants. In 1869, upon the installation of the steam fog signal, the number of keepers was increased to four, and with the exception of the few years between 1883 and 1888 this has been the force maintained. Upon the discontinuance of one of the lights in 1923, the number was reduced to three.

The name of the first keeper is not known for a certainty, but in all probability it was John A. Shaw, as the census of 1830 states that he and his family were resident there at that time. He was succeeded by Samuel S. Abbott, who was there in 1840. William Young was the next keeper and he served until 1853. Since then the principal keepers have been:

Samuel Burgess, 1853-1861.
John H. Grant, 1861-1890, having had a record of 29 years of continuous service at this station.
William G. Grant, 1890-1900 (son of John H. Grant).
James E. Hall, 1900-1908.
Merton E. Tolman, 1908-1911.
Charles G. Dyer, 1911-1916.
Arthur B. Mitchell, 1916-1919.
Frank O. Hilt, 1919, present keeper.

Besides the above, the following have served as assistant keepers: Isaac Grant, John Grant, Jr., Jarvis Grant, Abby Grant, N. Perry, L. Abbott, William Stanley, T. A. Wallace, L. Norwood, A. A. Norton, George A. Lewis, Charles Burgess, Elmer Holbrook, Harold Hutchins, G. C. Wallace, J. H. Upton, A. M. Mitchell, G. W. C. Studley, Geo. D. Lee, A. J. Beal, E. E. Conary, V. H. Fernald, A. B. Beal, and others.

People living in cities and in comparatively sheltered spots on the mainland have no conception of what a real storm is like. Given adequate powers of expression, dwellers at this station could enlighten them. Many a raging tempest has tried the courage and endurance of the little band of faithful guardians to the utmost. Never have they been found wanting!

Perhaps the severest storm of which there is any record was that of January 19, 1856. Samuel Burgess was keeper of the station at that time, but was absent when the storm came on. His son was also gone; his wife was an invalid and there were four small children in the family. Upon

his daughter Abby, then seventeen years of age, devolved the care of this family and the responsibility of the lights, during this trying time. Not once did she hesitate! The sea made a complete breach over the rock, washing away every movable thing, including the original stone dwelling. As the waters rose and each succeeding sea increased in violence, threatening the safety of the granite dwelling, the occupants were forced to take refuge in the towers. Even after the storm had abated, the sea continued in such a state that for four weeks no landing could be effected on the "Rock." In a letter to a friend Abby wrote: "During all this time we were without the assistance of any male members of our family. Though at times greatly exhausted with my labors, not once did the lights fail."

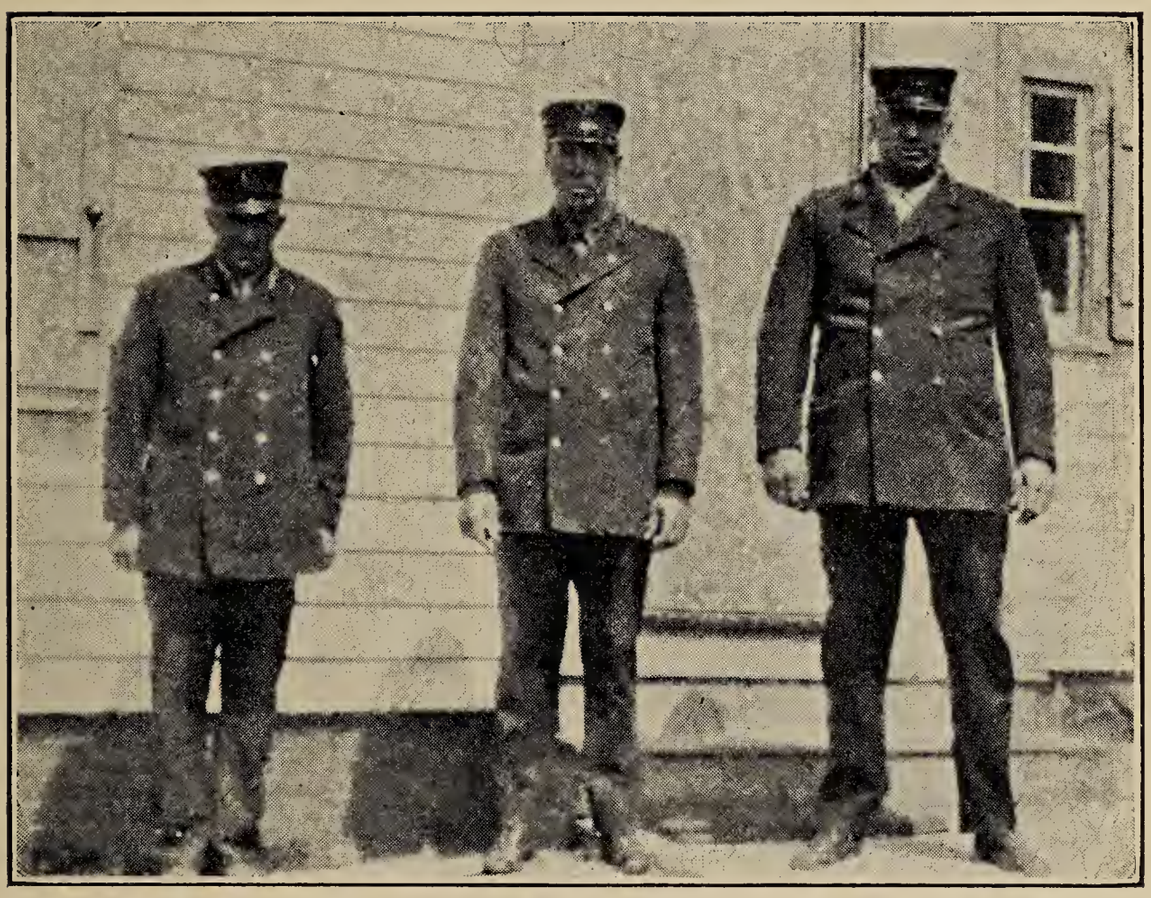
At another time (in the spring of 1857), Mr. Burgess left the rock to obtain his salary and secure provisions and fuel. The state of the weather prevented his return and his family ran short of food. Daring to wait no longer, the son started for help in a little skiff equipped with a small sail, and was seen no more by his family for a period of twenty-one days, during which time the mother and girls subsisted upon a cup of corn meal gruel and one egg each per day. To the horrors of isolation and hunger were added the awful suspense as to the fate of father and son. As before, Abby was found equal to the emergency.

It appears that after her father had left this station Abby Burgess married Isaac Grant, the son of his successor, and lived on this rock for nineteen years after the storm (22 years in all), and was the mother of four children there. Those children must have been proud of such a mother.

The character of the men to whom the government has entrusted this beacon during the past century is well illustrated by the following: William Grant, keeper from 1890 to 1900, started for the five mile row to Matinicus as a south-easter was brewing. On his way, his dory capsized, but nothing daunted, he righted her, bailed her out, swam to get his oars, and all undisturbed, finished his trip in safety.

The keepers with their families, have generally formed a contented, industrious community. In addition to the

various duties involved in the maintenance of the station, the men in their "off watch" generally do considerable fishing and lobstering. The community has its school, its Sunday School, its religious meetings, its social gatherings, etc., and latterly the talking machine and the radio have brought the little band into closer touch with the world's activities. During the War the government laid a cable from White Head to the "Rock" and a telephone was installed. For some time this was out of commission but has lately been repaired.



THE PRESENT KEEPERS, FROM LEFT TO RIGHT, AUSTIN BEAL, A. J. BEAL, F. O. HILT

The personnel of the station as at present constituted is as follows:

Keeper, Frank O. Hilt, a 300-pound genial giant from St. George. He was assigned to this station as 3d assistant on March 4, 1913, and has been principal keeper since 1919.

First Assistant-keeper, Arthur J. Beal of Jonesport, who arrived September 1, 1919.

Second Assistant-keeper, Austin B. Beal of Jonesport, who arrived October 3, 1923.

Eleven souls, all told, constitute the little community. The keepers maintain a school for the instruction of the children. At present there are two pupils, Willard R. Hilt and Eleanor M. Beal. Their teacher is Miss Mary Peabody.

Entrusted with the safety of those who "go down to the sea in ships, and do their business in great waters," a little group of faithful workers keep eternal vigilance, night in and night out—year in and year out.

"The lights must not go out."

WRECKS

Situated as they are in the lane of commerce, it was inevitable that the rugged shores of the Matinicus islands should have witnessed many wrecks, accompanied by much loss of life and destruction of property. The salvaging of these wrecks and their cargoes has been of considerable benefit to the inhabitants, in days gone by, and while it can not be said that they really hoped for these disasters, it is true that they were very quick to take advantage of any that did happen. The following list of forty-four wrecks was communicated to the writer by Mr. John T. Young. He had personal observation of many of them, and the accounts of the earlier ones were told to him by his forbears. While the dates of some of them are merely approximate, the other particulars may be taken as practically correct.

Among the very earliest wrecks was that of a vessel which went ashore on the "Rock," loaded with logwood. There are no further details.

Another early one (probably about 1810), occurred on Little Island, on the west shore. This craft had grindstones amongst her cargo, and one or more of the stones which were salvaged are still in existence.

About 1822-3, a ship known as the "Iron Ship," name and destination unknown, went ashore on the Wooden Ball. One of the crew, a Frenchman, was drowned. His body was recovered, and buried near the shore, and "Frenchman's Cove" derives its name from this fact. The ship was loaded with iron in bars. The cargo was salvaged, and it is said that several of the islanders fared extremely well by the incident.

At about this time the "Linen Ship," name and destination unknown, met her fate at Bull Point Cove, at Criehaven, in the winter. She was loaded with raw linen in bales, much of which was recovered by the natives, to whom it proved a Godsend. The ship was entirely destroyed and the crew were all lost. Five of the bodies were recovered amongst the seaweed in Bull Cove, and buried nearby.

A RUGGED SHORE

About 1825, the "Portland Packet" sailed from Portland, bound to Eastport, contrary to the Captain's judgment, but at the express orders of the company's manager. Struck on the "Rock." The passengers and crew took to the boats and were lost.

About 1825, a brig loaded with molasses and sugar, struck on "Black Rocks," west of Matinicus. The crew was saved. While the vessel was lying on her beam ends, part of the molasses was salvaged by the natives in the following manner. A hole was cut through the bilge, a man entered and, smashing in the heads of the hogsheads, bailed the contents into clean mackerel barrels in which it was conveyed to the shore.

About 1830, the sloop "Darling" hit on Noman's Land, and was a total loss. The crew went inshore in their boats. Among the supplies picked up by the wreckers was a barrel of rum, and from this fact and the manner of its consumption "Rum Guzzle" derives its name.

About 1835, a brig belonging in Machias, from the West Indies, loaded with sugar, molasses and tobacco, in hogsheads, struck on Brig Ledge. There were six in the crew, one of whom was saved. The other five are buried in the cemetery on Matinicus.

The brig "Oak Hill" went ashore on Seal Island in the winter, about 1847. She was loaded with long lumber, which was salvaged.

About 1855, the fishing schooner "Daniel" was totally destroyed on the southern Black Rock.

About 1872, the steamer "Emperor," with passengers and freight, struck on Malcolm's Ledge. The passengers and crew took to the boats and were landed safely on Matinicus Rock. The steamer was afterward saved and towed inshore.

February, 1859, the brig "Mechanic," loaded with lumber, was lost on the west shore. Part of her cargo was used in the construction of the school-house.

Some time in the 1860's, a mackerel schooner named "Neptune's Bride" struck on Malcolm's Ledge during a fog. The crew, with the exception of one who was inadvertently left behind, embarked in a boat, and landed on the ledge—all but one who was eventually saved—and perished when

the tide rose and engulfed them. The one who was left aboard climbed to the topmast which remained above the sea after the vessel had foundered. Here he remained for two days and three nights, and was finally rescued by campers on Seal Island.

About 1858, a steamer named "Royal Tar," with a circus aboard, was burned between Matinicus and Brimstone Island. The conflagration was plainly witnessed by the people. The horses swam to Brimstone and were saved. The carcasses of dead animals drifted ashore on different islands.

About 1865-6, the sloop "Stars and Stripes" struck Bantam's Ledge, and sprung aleak, but was finally saved.

In 1870, a small brig with a general cargo of provisions, during a fog went ashore in Bull Cove, Criehaven. The vessel was afterwards saved, and the cargo was salvaged by the natives.

In the same spring another small brig struck on the south-west point of Criehaven and was a total loss. She was unloaded. The crew was saved.

About the same year another brig loaded with general merchandise, struck on the Pinnacle, and was a total loss with the exception of what the natives salvaged.

In May, 1868, the ship "Guy Mannering" struck on the south-west point of Matinicus. She was bound from Boston to St. John, and was totally destroyed.

About two years later a brig struck near the same place and was totally destroyed.

About 1872, the schooner "Idaho" went ashore in Burgess Cove. All saved, together with vessel and cargo.

May, 1872, schooner "Montana" with a cargo of general merchandise, mostly flour and beef in barrels, struck on the south-west shore of Tenpound Island and was totally destroyed. A part of the cargo was salvaged by the natives.

About this time a new schooner—the "Neilson"—struck on the north shore of Criehaven. She was beached and burned by her master, for the junk.

In April, 1877, a schooner, loaded with general merchandise, struck on Bull Cove Bar, and was lost.

About 1878, the unloaded schooner "May Day" hit on the north side of Criehaven. She was salvaged.

In August, about 1878, the fishing schooner Lizzie McNamara, half loaded with mackerel, was totally destroyed on Bantam Ledge.

In 1882, a schooner with a general cargo, was wrecked on Bull Cove Point. The vessel was lost, but most of the cargo was recovered by the natives. One man got one hundred barrels of flour.

About 1886, the unloaded schooner, "Meta," was totally destroyed on Criehaven Harbor Point.

About 1884, the schooner "Veloz" from Canada, loaded with eggs and wood, was lost on Mackerel Ledge. Part of the cargo was gathered in by the natives.

In September, 1889, the fisherman "Sarah Pyle" was a total loss on the south-west side of Tenpound.

About 1888-9, a small fisherman was lost on Bantam Ledge.

About 1891, the fishing Schooner "Clytie" struck on Criehaven Harbor Ledge. She sank between the islands, then floated and went ashore on the west point of Criehaven, and was a total loss.

About 1890, an unloaded schooner was a total loss on the east side of Seal Island.

In September, 1893, the Vinalhaven fishing schooner "Urania" was totally destroyed on the west side of Tenpound.

On July 3, 1892, the three-masted schooner, "Lavinia Warren" of Machias, was a total loss on "Cato."

About 1895, the fisherman "Alice Raymond," of Rockland, was a total loss on the south-east head of Criehaven.

On February 6, 1895, the brig "Morning Light," from Boston to Annapolis, N. S., loaded with corn and flour, and kerosene, struck in the night on Southwest Ledge. She was totally destroyed, and all of her crew were lost.

About 1900, a fisherman was totally destroyed on the north-west point of Matinicus.

In 1907, the "Grace Hone," a small fishing schooner, was lost on the Wooden Ball.

In August, 1907, the Norwegian steamer "Freysdal," bound from Stockton Springs to Halifax, Eng., met disaster on Malcolm Ledge. She was a long while breaking up, and

most of her cargo of spool wood was gathered in by the natives. Every family on the island had some.

About 1907, the three-masted schooner "Alice M. Davenport," on her maiden trip, from Cape Breton to Rockland, struck on the north-east side of Seal Island, and was a total loss.

In September, 1887, the bark "Charles T. Stewart," from Greenock, Scotland, to Bangor, went ashore on the south side of Criehaven. She was loaded with coal, large quantities of which were recovered by the natives. Every family got some.

In January, 1906, the brig "Atlanta" struck on Zephyr Rock, was beached on Seal Island, and became a total loss. A part of her cargo of laths went into the construction of lobster pots, by the fishermen.

The only wreck known in these waters within the last nineteen or twenty years, was that of the Lucy R., a small schooner loaded with fish, from Sydney to Gloucester. She had been abandoned by her crew, and drifted ashore at West Point, Matinicus. She was pulled off and towed to Rockland by a tug from that place.

There have been several wrecks on the north shore of Matinicus of which there is no record.

In the foregoing list of disasters no lives were lost except where stated, and where it is said that the vessel was totally destroyed, or was a total loss, it is meant that she was a total loss to her owners or underwriters. In most instances, parts of the vessels were recovered and utilized in some manner by the inhabitants of the islands. "One man's loss is another man's gain."

PART TWO

GENEALOGICAL

CONTENTS

Genealogical

Abbott 127
Adams 130
Allen 130
Ames 132
Andrews 142
Babson 142
Beals 142
Belcher 143
Brown 143
Bunker 143
Burgess 143
Christian 151
Condon 151
Conery 159
Coombs 159
Cooper 159
Crie 160
Cushman 165
Derry 165
Eldredge 165
Fernald 166
Flye 166
Freeman 167
Ginn 167
Gray 167
Hall 167

Genealogical

Howard 180
Hutchings 181
Knight 182
Leighton 182
Long 182
Levett 183
Lucas 183
Martelock 185
McDaniel 185
Miller 185
Nichols 186
Norton 186
Minan 189
Peardon 189
Perry 189
Philbrook 190
Piper 196
Plummer 197
Rhodes 197
Ring 198
Ripley 198
Robbins 201
St. Clair 201
Sanborn 201
Simmons 202
Smith 202

CONTENTS—*continued*

Genealogical

Teele 205
Thompson 205
Tolman 206
Vinal 216
Wagner 216

Genealogical

Wallace 217
Wardwell 217
Wilson 218
Young 219

ILLUSTRATIONS—*Part Two*

A Sunset..... 126
Samuel S. Abbott..... 128
A Family Picnic..... 138
Old Timers (About 1880)..... 146
Ruth (Thomas) Condon..... 152
John Hall..... 173
Freeman and Patience (Allen) Hall..... 175
The Freeman Hall House..... 177
A Lately Built Residence..... 180
Posing (About 1880)..... 184
A Matinicus Matron..... 204
Eunice (Young) Tolman..... 207
Isaac Tolman, Jr..... 210
Susan (Crie) Tolman..... 210
At the North End..... 219
Henry and Julia (Fairbanks) Young..... 227
Childhood Days..... 230
The Isaac Tolman, Jr. House..... 232
Old Wharf Cove..... 234

FOREWORD

PART II

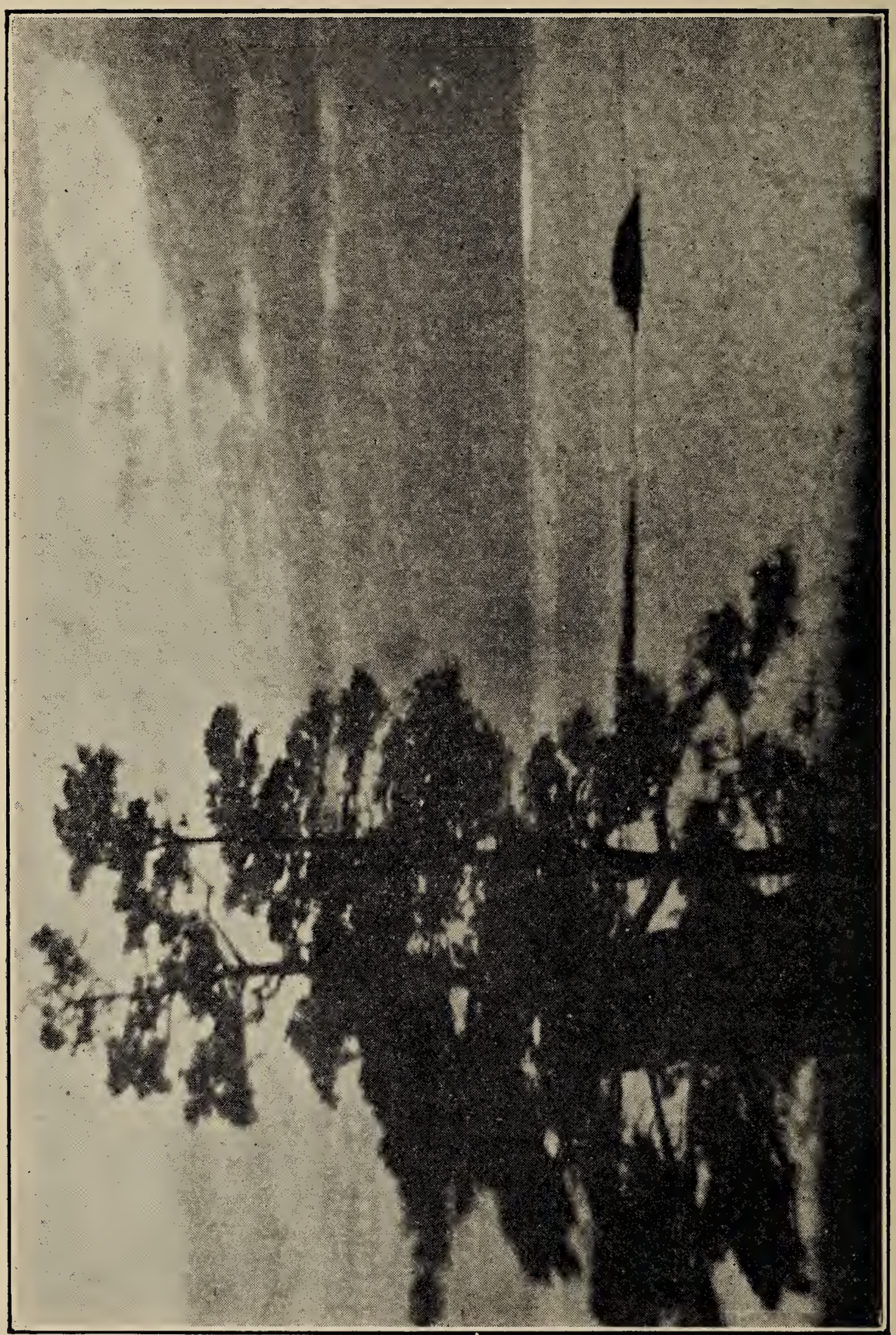
MUCH painstaking labor has been expended in the compilation of the following records. They have been collected from old Bibles, town records, grave-stones, family records, town histories, genealogies, old deeds, wills, census reports, etc., etc. A large portion have been gathered by correspondence, from private family records.

The writer has striven conscientiously to the end that these data may be as accurate as possible. However, some errors will be detected. No work of this kind can hope to be absolutely faultless. Before hastily deciding that a date is incorrect, it should be borne in mind that in some instances the old Bible, the grave-stone and the town record each give a different date for the same birth or death. In such cases preference is given to the town record. Sometimes also, different members of the same family have furnished different dates for the same event.

Where practicable, the descent of families has been traced from the immigrant ancestor. Without doubt there are other families whose descent could be traced in like manner, but with the expenditure of more time and money than is at present available.

The usual abbreviations appear, b. for born, d. for died, m. for married, dau. for daughter, ch. for child or children, pub. for published, etc.

The pages in the back of the book provided for the purpose, may be used for extending the family records, thus creating a priceless heirloom.



A SUNSET

ABBOT

George[1] Abbot settled in Andover, Mass., about 1640. He married in 1647, Hannah Chandler, daughter of William and Annis Chandler. He died in Andover, Dec. 24, 1681, aged 66. Among their fourteen children was:

Benjamin[2] Abbot (George), born in Andover, Dec. 20, 1661; died Mar. 30, 1703. He married in 1685, Sarah, daughter of Ralph Farnham of Andover. Four children including:

David[3] Abbot (Benjamin[2], George[1]), born in Andover, Jan. 29, 1689; died in Merrimack, N. H., Nov. 14, 1753. He married in 1718, Hannah Danforth, who died in 1788. She was the daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Crosby) Danforth, born in Billerica, Mass., Aug. 20, 1698. One of their ten children was:

David[4] Abbot (David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), born Mar. 28, 1728; died Nov. 1, 1788. He married, Dec. 28, 1752, Prudence Sheldon, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Hutchinson) Sheldon of Billerica. She was born Aug. 31, 1732. They lived in Andover, Barton, Vt., and Billerica. Fourteen children, including:

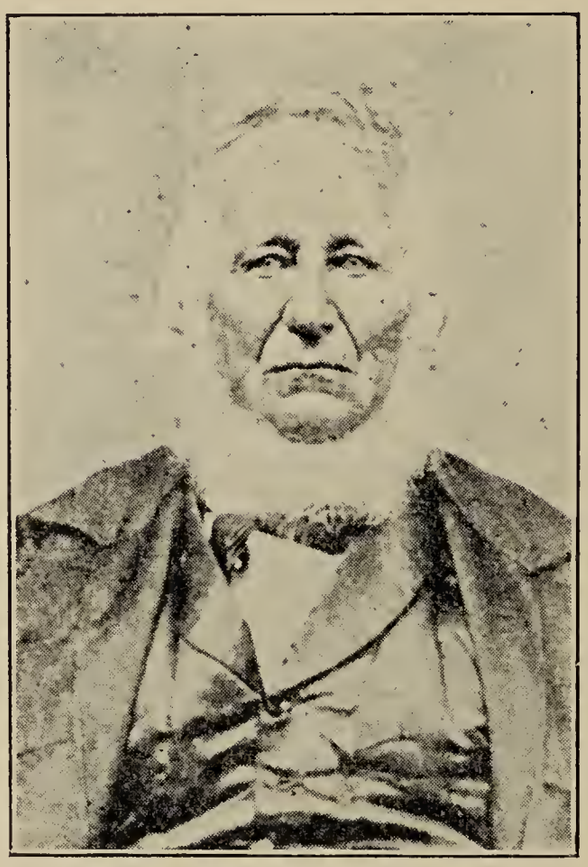
Samuel[5] Abbot (David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), born Mar. 27, 1764. He married (1) in Billerica, Jan. 26, 1786, Rhoda Blanchard, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Brown) Blanchard, born in Billerica, Nov. 17, 1762. He lived in Andover, and removed to Bennington, N. H., in 1801, where he married (2) Mrs. Ann Wallace. Samuel died on the Society Land (now Bennington, N. H.) Mar. 29, 1833.

Children by first wife:

HENRY b. Feb. 11, 1787.
RHODA b. Oct. 18, 1788.
SAMUEL S. b. Sept. 23, 1790; m. Abigail Burgess.
WILLIAM b. Oct. 18, 1792.
DAVID b. July 10, 1794.
PAMELA b. Dec. 7, 1796.
HANNAH b. Jan. 14, 1799.

Children by second wife:
BETSEY b. May 1, 1803.
SARAH b. Sept. 23, 1804.
ROBERT b. Sept. 24, 1806; d. Aug. 10, 1810.

Samuel[6] S. Abbott (Samuel[5], David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), son of Samuel and Rhoda (Blanchard) Abbot, was born Sept. 23, 1790, and removed from Bennington, N. H., to Hope, Me. While a resident there he served as sheriff. He also served in the War of 1812, and in so doing he received injuries from which he never fully recovered.



SAMUEL S. ABBOTT

He came to Matinicus and married, Sept. 29, 1821, Abigail Burgess, daughter of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess who was born Aug. 13, 1805, and died Feb. 11, 1858. Samuel was keeper of the "Rock" light for many years, and was afterwards postmaster at Matinicus, where he died June 15, 1872. Children were:

HIRAM b. May 1, 1822; m. Hannah Thayer.
OTIS b. Nov. 16, 1823; m. Hannah (Young) Burgess.
ESTHER b. ab. 1830; m. Oliver Condon.
CHARLES b. Oct. 21, 1833; d. Oct. 7, 1856.

J. TRAFTON b. ab. 1835; m. Emily Marshall.
RHODA H. b. ab. 1836; m. John Lucas.
SAMUEL b. ab. 1838; m. Jan. 7, 1860, Levina Coombs, dau. of Ephraim and Levina (Hall) Coombs, who was born about 1843, and died June 13, 1919. He died Oct. 14, 1917.
JENNIE L. b. Aug. 14, 1844; m. Lewis A. Burgess.
THOMAS F. b. ab. 1849; m. Adavill Condon.

Hiram[7] Abbot (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), son of Samuel S. and Abigail (Burgess) Abbott, was born May 1, 1822. He married, May 11, 1845, Hannah Thayer of Vinalhaven, b. 1826, daughter of Imanuel Thayer and Ann, his wife. He died Nov. 17, 1894. Children were:

SAMANTHA A. b. ab. 1847; m. (pub. Dec. 10, 1867) John Grant.
BETSEY J. b. Jan. 18, 1850; m. Jan. 15, 1871, Elliot Tolman.
BENJAMIN WOODBURY b. ab. 1852; m. Julia Chapman.
ADDIE d. young.

Otis[7] Abbot (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), son of Samuel S. and Abigail (Burgess) Abbot, was born Nov. 16, 1822, and died Aug. 31, 1891. He married, June 17, 1847, Hannah (Young) Burgess, widow of John Burgess, and daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Philbrook) Young. She was born Feb. 10, 1819, and died Nov. 18, 1892. Children of Otis and Hannah were:

LAURETTE b. Dec. 6, 1847; m. Frederic A. Norton.
OTIS H. b. Sept. 1, 1849; m. Emmeline Norton.
ROSILLA b. Nov. 19, 1855; m. Altiverd A. Norton.

Jacob[7] Trafton Abbot (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), son of Samuel S. and Abigail (Burgess) Abbot, was born about 1835. He married, May 3, 1861, Emily Marshall, born about 1836, daughter of Robert and Lydia (Allen) Marshall. J. Trafton served in the Civil War. Children were:

NETTIE W. b. Dec. 3, 1861; m. Jan. 14, 1885, Ed. Barton.

WILLIAM G. d. unm.
FREEMAN.
MARY m. William Barton.

Thomas[7] F. Abbot (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), was born about 1849, and was drowned at Holmes' Hole, Mass., about 1889. He married, May 9, 1874, Adaville Condon, daughter of Seth T. and Elsie (Burgess) Condon, who was born June 11, 1848, and died May 16, 1885. The following children were born to them:

CHARLES b. Dec. 12, 1874.
ADELMA b. July 27, 1877; m. Clarence Young.
JOHN F. b. Nov. 25, 1879; m. June 6, 1914, Ida Laird (widow) who had sons, Wesley and Seeley by first husband.
HERBERT F. b. ab. 1883.
GEORGE LUCAS b. May, 1885; m. Mary Keeven.

Otis[8] H. Abbot (Otis[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], David[4], David[3], Benjamin[2], George[1]), son of Otis and Hannah (Young) Abbot, was born Sept. 1, 1849, and died Mar. 25, 1915. He married, Feb. 7, 1875, Emmeline Norton, daughter of William and Amanda (Hillman) Norton, who was born Aug. 28, 1855. One daughter was born to them:

CARRIE E. b. Sept. 10, 1883; m. Edwin Ripley.

ADAMS

Joel Adams was a Methodist preacher who was sent here by the Methodist Home Missionary Society, and served for a number of years. He was here in 1858, and was Moderator and Treasurer of the Plantation for that year. His wife was Jane Hunt of Readfield. Joel was born Jan. 30, 1800, in Union. His father, Capt. Joel Adams, son of Peter, was born in Franklin, Mass., July 21, 1753, and was one of the first settlers in Union, Me., where he married Mima, daughter of Philip Robbins. Two of the sons of Joel, Jr., were Merrill and Asbra.

ALLEN

Jonathan Allen served as an adjutant in the Revolutionary War. Tradition has it that he was related in some

way to Ethan Allen, leader of the "Green Mountain Boys." He arrived in Matinicus some time prior to 1790. In the census of that year he is listed as the head of a family of seven,—presumably himself, his wife, two sons under sixteen years of age, and three daughters. His wife, the mother of these children, was Margaret Fitzgerald, the daughter of Lord Fitzgerald, of Ireland. Jonathan married (2) (pub. at Vinalhaven, Mar. 17, 1791) Phebe Norton of that place. In 1794 he was listed as one of the resident tax payers of Matinicus. The most diligent research has failed to find any further record of him. He probably died before 1800, and it is very likely that his family resided in Vinalhaven, as nearly all of his children married Vinalhaven people. Children by first wife were:

JONATHAN m. Pamilia Andrews, dau. of Amos and Susan (Young) Andrews, and had children.

CHARLES b. Dec. 30, 1776; m. (1) Lydia Smith, (2) Anna Coombs, (3) Desire Rider.

BETSEY b. 1783; m. June 25, 1802, Anthony Coombs, Jr., son of Anthony and Anna (Stinson) Coombs, of Vinalhaven.

DEBORAH m. (pub. June 5, 1803) Jonas Mills.

SUSAN b. Jan. 22, 1789; m. David Hall.

Jonathan had at least one dau. by his second wife:

PHEBE m. Daniel, son of Peter Ott, of Camden; resided in Camden, Rockland, etc., and had fourteen children.

Charles[2] Allen (Jonathan[1]), son of Jonathan and Margaret (Fitzgerald) Allen, was born Dec. 30, 1776. He lived, died and is buried at Matinicus. He married (1) Mar. 9, 1801, Lydia Smith, daughter of John and Lydia (Philbrook) Smith of Vinalhaven. John was the son of Peter, and they were among the first settlers of Vinalhaven. Charles' wife Lydia was born Mar. 15, 1783, and died Feb. 5, 1804. He married (2) Dec. 17, 1804, Anna Coombs, daughter of Anthony and Anna (Stinson) Coombs. She was born Sept. 13, 1788, and died May 9, 1812. He married (3) Mar. 30, 1813, Desire Ryder. She was born Mar. 2, 1783, and died Dec. 14, 1858. He died Aug. 3, 1836.

Children by his first wife:

PATIENCE b. Apr. 10, 1802; m. Freeman Hall.

LYDIA b. Jan. 29, 1804; m. Robert Marshall.

Children by Anna Coombs:

ANNA b. Apr. 29, 1806; m. Jan. 20, 1831, Abner Brown.

ENOCH b. May 29, 1808; went to sea and never returned.

SALLIE b. Apr. 7, 1810; d. June 8, 1812.

SUSAN b. Apr. 21, 1812; m. Jan. 5, 1833, James H. Creed; d. Mar. 21, 1890.

Children by Desire Ryder:

EMILY b. June 5, 1814; m. Aug. 22, 1844, David Webster.

RHODA b. Apr. 4, 1816; m. Freeman Smith.

PAMELIA b. Oct. 16, 1816; m. Feb. 16, 1846, Franklin Johnson.

CHARLES[3] L. ALLEN (Charles[2], Jonathan[1]), b. July 25, 1823; m. (1) Dec. 29, 1845, Martha Beveredge d. Nov. 7, 1849, (2) Oct. 8, 1858, Sophronia (Achorn) Harrington. Ch. by 1st wife: Clara F. b. ab. 1847, Martha D. b. Sept. 1849.

AMES

William Eames was born in Ipswich, Suffolk County, England, in 1576. He was a dissenting clergyman of the established Church of England, and was forced to find refuge in Holland, where he died at Rotterdam, in 1633.

Anthony[1] Ames, son of William, was born in Dorsetshire, Eng., about 1595. He married in England Margery (Pierce?); emigrated to America and died in Marshfield, Mass., in 1686.

Lieut. Mark[2] Ames (Anthony[1]), son of the above couple, was born in England in 1620. He married in Hingham, Mass., May 26, 1648, Elisabeth———; died in Marshfield, 1693.

Jonathan[3] Ames (Mark[2], Anthony[1]), was born in Marshfield in 1655; m. Hannah Trouant in 1682, and died in Marshfield, in 1724. They had a son,

Jedediah[4] Ames (Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), who was born in Marshfield in 1685, married Mary Oakman, and died in 1738. Among their children was:

Jedediah[5] Ames (Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), who was born in Marshfield and married Bertha

Tilden, in 1752. It is said (but as far as the writer has learned, has never been proved) that Mark and Justice, born in Marshfield in 1742 and 1744 respectively, were sons of Jedediah, Jr. They may have been sons by a former marriage.

Mark[6] Ames (Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), was born in Marshfield, Mass., in 1742. He married (1) Priscilla Howland; removed to North Haven and took up a large tract of land; he married (2) Rebecca Crosbery, and died in North Haven. His children by first wife:

MARK b. Jan. 27, 1771; m. Mercy Perry.
REV. BENJAMIN b. Apr. 1774? m. (1) Margaret Dyer, (2) Olive Waterman; d. Aug. 23, 1845.
EXPERIENCE m. Nath. Lindsey.
ANNA m. William Dyer.
JOHN m. Hannah Perry.
ISAAC m. Abigail Clark.
ABRAHAM m. (3) Olive Drinkwater.
HEZEKIAH m. (1) Betsey Fowler, (2) Sally Scofield.

Justice[6] Ames (Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), was born in Marshfield, Mass., in 1744, and removed to North Haven. He married (1) Oct. 7, 1772, Judith Arey, (2) Widow Orr. Children by first wife:

EBENEZER m. Ruth Dyer.
THOMAS m. (1) Lydia Burgess, (2) Sally Smith.
JOSEPH b. May 15, 1787; m. Elsie Burgess.
JUSTUS m. Betsey Hudson.
DEBORAH m. Oliver Arey.
LYDIA m. Samuel Young.
MARY d. young.

Mark[7] Ames (Mark[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Mark and Priscilla (Howland) Ames, was born Jan. 27, 1771, at North Haven. He married May 20, 1791, Mercy Perry. They afterwards removed to Appleton. Their children were:

DOYLE b. Jan 5, 1795; m. Lydia Waterman, Mar. 21, 1816.
JABEZ b. May 7, 1796; m. Nov. 20, 1820, Abigail Hall,

dau. of James and Mary (Smith) Hall, of Matinicus, and had a son, Mark, and two daughters.

ABNER b. Dec. 24, 1798; m. (1) Mary Ann ——, (2) Mrs. Charlotte Sanders, Apr. 7, 1858.

PRISCILLA b. Apr. 1, 1801; m. Dec. 4, 1819, David Grant, (2) Stephen Prescott.

ABIGAIL b. Nov. 5, 1803; m. Nov. 20, 1823, George Hall, son of James and Mary (Smith) Hall, of Matinicus.

Joseph[7] Ames (Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Justice and Judith (Arey) Ames, was born May 15, 1787. He married Jan. 1808, Elsie Burgess, daughter of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess. She was born Apr. 27, 1788, and died in Vinalhaven, May 25, 1856. Joseph lived in Vinalhaven for a while, then removed to Matinicus about 1825-7, settled, and raised a family, and finally returned to North Haven, where he died Apr. 12, 1862. He was the first of the name to arrive at Matinicus, and was the progenitor of a large family. Children as follows:

NATHANIEL b. July 24, 1808; m. Charity Brown.

ROBERT M. b. July 4, 1810; m. (1) Hannah Thomas, (2) Harriette A. Black.

LEWIS b. Mar. 7, 1813; m. (1) Lisetta Tolman, (2) Sarah E. Crie.

HARVEY b. Feb. 10, 1816; m. Sally Young.

JOSEPH 2d, b. June 21, 1819; m. Peggy T. Young.

EZEKIEL B. b. Sept. 11, 1821; m. Annette M. Young.

ANDREW JACKSON b. Apr. 21, 1823; m. Harriette Beveredge.

ESTHER A. b. Nov. 28, 1824; m. Dura Brown.

SALLY SUSAN b. Nov. 27, 1827; m. Iddo K. Tolman.

LYDIA E. b. Jan. 3, 1831; d. Aug. 28, 1897; m. (pub. July 10, 1874), John B. Bunker.

Nathaniel[8] Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born July 24, 1808. He lived in Vinalhaven, then removed to Lewiston, where he died Aug. 1, 1891. He married (pub. Oct. 2, 1830) Charity Brown.

CORDELIA m. David Paul; 3 ch.

BELINDA m. Lewis Arey.

WINTHROP F. b. May 6, 1837; m. Ellen Whitcher, Nov. 6, 1860.
EZEKIEL b. Nov. 13, 1838; m. Marion Banks.
ESTHER m. Addison Irish.
ELDREDGE m. Addie Joy (?).

Robert[8] M. Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born July 4, 1810, and died Mar. 9, 1886. He married (1) Hannah Thomas, who was born Oct. 20, 1815; she died Aug. 28, 1867; he married (2) Mar. 28, 1868, Harriette A. Black, a widow. Children by first wife:

DORINDA b. Mar. 12, 1834; d. young.
ELSIE d. young.
HARRIETTE b. July 22, 1835; m. Wm. Robbins, Jan. 1, 1854.
MARY b. Dec. 10, 1836; m. Lewis MacDonald, Dec. 11, 1853.
SETH T. b. Oct. 17, 1838; m. Jane Delano.
LEWIS b. Jan. 20, 1841; m. Celeste Leadbetter, Jan. 8, 1865.
FREEMAN b. June 13, 1843; m. Hannah E. Crockett, Apr. 30, 1866.
JAMES H. b. Nov. 23, 1848; m. Edna Wentworth, Oct. 23, 1867.
ROSE b. Oct. 1858; m. John Bray.

Lewis[8] Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born Mar. 7, 1813, and died at Matinicus, Jan. 12, 1897. He married (1) Feb. 20, 1838, Lisetta Tolman, daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Young) Tolman. She was born May 16, 1816, and died childless, May 17, 1844. He married (2) Feb. 21, 1849, Sarah Crie, daughter of John and Sallie (Emery) Crie. She was born Nov. 2, 1832, and died Oct. 10, 1879. Their children were:

ERNEST W. b. 1852; d. young.
LISETTA T. b. Jan. 28, 1854; m. Freeman Norton.
CHARLES H. d. young.
EDWARD E. m. (pub. Mar. 18, 1886) Margaret Calder-

wood of Camden. They had a son, Fred C. b. June 28, 1891.

Harvey[8] Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born Feb. 10, 1816; removed to Camden where he died. He married, Aug. 5, 1838, Sally Young, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Philbrook) Young. She was born Dec. 9, 1815. Children were:

JOSEPH b. Feb. 13, 1839; d. 1849.
ELSIE b. Feb. 10, 1841; d. young.
DURA B. b. Mar. 29, 1845; m. Hester Blackington; d. Aug. 30, 1921.
ELSIE b. Jan. 11, 1850; m. Henry Howard.

Joseph[8] Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born June 21, 1819. He lived at Matinicus, where he died June 25, 1878. He married Dec. 5, 1852, Peggy Young, daughter of Rufus and Sally (Carver) Young. She was born June 5, 1830, and died Mar. 6, 1910. Their children were:

WILMER L. b. June 28, 1853; m. Isabelle F. Smith.
HENRY J. b. Apr. 24, 1856; m. Willie Etta Connick.
NELLIE AUGUSTA d. young.
HENRIETTE H. b. June 16, 1862.

Ezekiel[8] B. Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born Sept. 11, 1821 at Matinicus. He lived and died there, Oct. 15, 1900. He married Dec. 6, 1847, Annette M. Young, daughter of Rufus and Sally (Carver) Young. She was born March 30, 1825, and died Dec. 14, 1891. Their children were:

EVELYN L. b. Dec. 26, 1857; m. George Smith.
HENRIETTA H. d. young.
ELMER E. b. June 8, 1861; m. Helen Perry.
LYDIA J. b. June 6, 1863; m. Rufus Miller.
WESTON G. b. Dec. 13, 1864; m. Hattie Ryder.
PRESTON E. b. Apr. 28, 1866; m. Carrie Young.
FRANK W. b. July 18, 1868; m. Adella Philbrook.

Andrew[8] Jackson Ames (Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, was born April 21, 1823. He married Oct. 5, 1856, Harriette Beveredge, daughter of Benjamin and Betsey (Douglass) Beveredge. Children were:

CORA F. b. Mar. 2, 1859.
CARRIE E. b. Mar. 30, 1863; m. (1) Dec. 6, 1884, Ferdinand Kent, who was drowned Apr. 1885; she m. (2) Andrew Tolman.
DORA A. b. Nov. 10, 1867.
VERNON S. b. July 2, 1882; m. Sept. 14, 1905, Eva Clement and has children:
FRANK C. b. June 21, 1907.
DORA A. b. Aug. 20, 1911.
MARGARET E. b. May 21, 1916.

Wilmer[9] L. Ames (Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Peggy T. (Young) Ames, was born at Matinicus June 28, 1853. He married Isabelle F. Smith, daughter of John and Frances (Young) Smith. She was born Dec. 29, 1854, and died Sept. 29, 1923. The following children were born to them:

JESSIE M. b. July 7, 1873; m. Fred N. Philbrook.
AUGUSTA N. b. Oct. 7, 1875; m. Edgar P. Cooper.
FRED Y. b. Nov. 20, 1877; m. Flora Berry.
FLORA E. b. Sept. 11, 1880; m. (1) Leroy Philbrook, (2) Isaac Philbrook.
ISABELLE b. Oct. 17, 1882; m. Albert M. Ripley.
WESTON L. b. May 18, 1887; m. Hilda Wentworth.
EVELYN L. b. Sept. 15, 1895.
LAVON S. b. Feb. 27, 1899; m. Julia E. Ames.

Henry[9] J. Ames (Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Joseph and Peggy (Young) Ames, was born April 24, 1856. He married (1) Mar. 26, 1882, Willie Etta Connick, daughter of William and Ellen (Roberts) Connick. She was born in Rockland Mar. 5, 1862, and died at Matinicus, Aug. 9, 1906. He married (2) Oct. 6, 1911, Elisabeth Moore (widow),

daughter of Charles and Sarah (Robbins) Conner. She was born July 29, 1861. Children by 1st wife:

EVERETT E. b. Oct. 5, 1883; m. Virginia Thompson.
CORA F. b. July 4, 1884; m. Leon L. Young.
WALTER B. b. Aug. 14, 1886; m. Carrie E. Ring.
OSCAR F. b. Nov. 11, 1887; m. Grace E. Trask.
JULIA E. b. Mar. 30, 1903; m. Lavon S. Ames.

Elmer[9] E. Ames (Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Ezekiel and Annette M. (Young) Ames, was born June 8, 1861, and was drowned Feb. 13, 1890. He married May 10, 1887, Helen

A FAMILY PICNIC

M. Perry, daughter of Wm. C. and Adeline (Philbrook) Perry. She was born at Matinicus, Jan. 28, 1867. Children:

ANNETTE b. Sept. 5, 1889; m. Dec. 23, 1914, G. E. Keighley. They have one dau. named Jane.
ELMER E. b. Oct. 24, 1890; m. Lena Burgess.

Weston[9] G. Ames (Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Ezekiel and Annette (Young) Ames, was born Dec. 13, 1864. He married Nov. 27, 1887, Hattie Ryder, daughter of Henry and Susan (Connick) Ryder. She was born Oct. 3, 1871. Their children were:

GEORGE A. b. Nov. 20, 1888; m. Esther Shapleigh.
STUART T. b. Feb. 9, 1890; m. Mary Baum.

ALICE L. b. Feb. 6, 1892; m. Dec. 31, 1922, Albert C. Mitchell of Harrington, Me. They have a son Roger.

LYFORD E. b. Nov. 6, 1899; m. Marguerite Ginn.

Preston[9] E. Ames (Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Ezekiel and Annette (Young) Ames, was born Apr. 28, 1866. He married, Apr. 3, 1893, Carrie Young of Bristol, daughter of Hiram and Abbie (Macfarland) Young. She was born Jan. 16, 1877. Children as follows:

LAURENCE P. b. May 15, 1894; m. Sept. 1922, Elsie Lennox; ch. Albert P. b. Mar. 18, 1924.

HELEN F. b. Apr. 19, 1896; m. July 20, 1918, L. O. Gerry; one son, Bruce b. Dec. 16, 1923.

LEROY E. b. Aug. 2, 1902.

Frank[9] W. Ames (Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Ezekiel and Annette (Young) Ames, was born July 18, 1868. He married Adella Philbrook, daughter of Hanson T. and Catherine (Tolman) Philbrook. She was born Nov. 8, 1875. The following children were born to them:

CATHERINE G. b. Aug. 13, 1894; m. June 3, 1915, Edward H. Clark, son of Ed. J. and Cynthia (Harding) Clark. Ch.: Edward A. b. Oct. 24, 1916; Gertrude L. b. Feb. 6, 1921.

HAROLD E. b. Apr. 18, 1896.

EDWIN L. b. May 27, 1899; drowned Jan. 29, 1920.

AUSTIN M. b. May 17, 1905.

ADELLA W. b. Nov. 22, 1914.

Fred[10] Y. Ames (Wilmer[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Wilmer L. and Isabelle F. (Smith) Ames, was born Nov. 20, 1877. He married, Oct. 1904, Flora Berry, daughter of Orrin and Emma (Clark) Berry. She was born in Searsmont, Oct. 23, 1887. Children:

ORRIN W. b. Sept. 19, 1905; m. Lydia K. Thompson.

CROSBY B. b. Sept. 8, 1911.

Weston[10] L. Ames (Wilmer[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Wilmer and Isabelle F. (Smith) Ames, was born May 18, 1887. He married June 29, 1913, Hilda E. Wentworth, daughter of Alton H. and Genevieve (Grant) Wentworth. She was born in Albion, Me., Jan. 19, 1888. Children:

WILMER A. b. June 24, 1915.
ELWYN b. July 24, 1918; d. young.
DORIAN W. b. Nov. 18, 1919.

Lavon[10] S. Ames (Wilmer[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Wilmer and Isabelle F. (Smith) Ames, was born Feb. 27, 1899. He married Mar. 7, 1920, Julia E. Ames, daughter of Henry J. and Willie Etta (Connick) Ames. She was born Mar. 30, 1903. They have the following children:

JACKSON E. b. Feb. 21, 1921.
ISABELLE b. July 18, 1922.
MURRAY L. b. Apr. 30, 1924.
LAVON JR. b. Dec. 9, 1925.

Everett[10] E. Ames (Henry[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Henry J. and Willie Etta (Connick) Ames, was born Oct. 5, 1882. He married, Aug. 14, 1903, Virginia D. Thompson, daughter of James B. and Jeanette (Philbrook) Thompson. She was born Jan 18, 1887. Children:

MADELINE G. b. Mar. 18, 1904.
ROLAND W. b. July 6, 1907.

Walter[10] B. Ames (Henry[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Henry J. and Willie Etta (Connick) Ames, was born Aug. 14, 1886. He married Dec. 26, 1906, Carrie E. Ring, daughter of C. Henry and Amanda (Marshall) Ring. She was born Apr. 8, 1884. Children:

LOUISE A. b. Feb. 23, 1908.
HILTON R. b. Dec. 20, 1916.
One other d. young.

Oscar[10] F. Ames (Henry[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of

Henry J. and Willie Etta (Connick) Ames, was born Nov. 11, 1887. He married Sept. 6, 1910, Grace E. Trask (widow), daughter of Geo. W. and Ina A. (Holbrook) Stanley. She was born at Swan Island Sept. 26, 1885, and had a son Kenneth by first husband. Oscar's children:

DORIS b. Feb. 9, 1914.

One other d. young.

Elmer[10] E. Ames (Elmer[9], Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Elmer E. and Helen (Perry) Ames, was born Oct. 24, 1890. He married Apr. 7, 1923, Lena Burgess, daughter of Orrin and Lulu (Thompson) Burgess. She was born Aug. 27, 1906. Children:

GILBERT E. b. July 4, 1924.

George[10] A. Ames (Weston[9], Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Weston G. and Hattie (Ryder) Ames, was born Nov. 20, 1888, and died Apr. 22, 1925. He married Aug. 22, 1910, Esther Shapleigh, of Somerville, Mass., daughter of James W. and Mary E. (Wood) Shapleigh. She was born Dec. 21, 1890. Their children:

DONALD b. 1911; d. young.

RICHARD G. b. Apr. 26, 1918.

HATTIE E. b. Apr. 23, 1921.

Stuart[10] T. Ames (Weston[9], Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Weston G. and Hattie (Ryder) Ames, was born Feb. 9, 1890. He married Dec. 4, 1916, Mary Baum of Clark's Island, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Grierson) Baum. She was born in England, Mar. 17, 1886. Children:

VERA L. b. Dec. 12, 1917.

ELINOR L. b. Oct. 17, 1919.

ELAINE R. b. Feb. 21, 1922.

STUART.

Lyford[10] E. Ames (Weston[9], Ezekiel[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Weston G. and Hattie (Ryder) Ames, was born Nov. 6,

1899. He married Marguerite Ginn, daughter of Ralph and Blanche (Hutchins) Ginn. She was born in Bucksport, Apr. 16, 1906. Children:

EDWIN W. b. Apr. 30, 1924.

ALTON B. b. Mar. 10, 1926.

Orrin[11] W. Ames (Fred[10], Wilmer[9], Joseph[8], Joseph[7], Justice[6], Jedediah[5], Jedediah[4], Jonathan[3], Mark[2], Anthony[1]), son of Fred Y. and Flora (Berry) Ames, was born Sept. 19, 1905. He married Lydia K. Thompson, daughter of J. B. and Jeanette (Philbrook) Thompson. She was born Sept. 6, 1905. Children:

KENNETH M.
KEITH N. } b. May 21, 1923.

ANDREWS

Amos Andrews married Susan Young, eldest child of Abraham and Phoebe Young. According to the census of 1790, they were then living at Matinicus, with three daughters. Before 1800, they removed to St. George. It is said that they had a family of fifteen children, among whom were the following:

PAMILIA m. Jonathan Allen, son of Adjt. Jonathan and Margaret (Fitzgerald) Allen.

DEBORA b. June 13, 1799; m. Jonathan Norton and had a large family of children, several of whom lived on Matinicus.

A daughter m. a Metcalf.

A daughter m. Capt. Jacob Graffam, one of the early settlers, and it is said, the founder of Rockport.

BABSON

David W. Babson from Pigeon Cove, Mass., married Sept. 19, 1867, Lisetta A. Burgess, daughter of Benjamin and Lavinia (St. Clair) Burgess. Was in business here for a number of years, buying fish, rendering oil, curing sounds, etc.

BEALS

Frank H. Beals was born Apr. 29, 1879. His wife's name was Harriette P. Hutchings, daughter of Luman

Hutchings, and she was born July 21, 1884. He is a barber. He came to Matinicus with his family in 1922. Children:

DOROTHY M. b. July 15, 1905; m. (1) —— Lamont and had a son Charles M. b. Dec. 8, 1921; she m. (2) John Levesque.

DONALD W. b. Nov. 6, 1906.

MARY L. b. July 2, 1922.

BELCHER

George H. Belcher, son of George G. and Sarah F. (Kincaid) Belcher, was born in Winthrop, Mass., July 20, 1870. He married, Jan 31, 1900, Nellie J., daughter of George A. and Vesta J. Patch. She was born in Hyde Park, Mass., Feb. 12, 1877. They came to Matinicus in 1908. He is a machinist. One daughter was born to them:

EVELYN G. b. Apr. 1, 1903, at Winthrop.

BROWN

Dura Brown married Oct. 1, 1844, Esther Ames, daughter of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames, who was born Nov. 28, 1824. Among their children were the following:

FLORA m. Joseph Whitmore.

WILBERT T. m. Laura Staples.

IDA.

BLANCHE.

BUNKER

Harold E. Bunker, son of George H. and Stella (Gott) Bunker, was born Mar. 6, 1906, at McKinley, Me. He came here with his father and married in 1923, Helen F. Teele, daughter of Herbert H. and Etta (Thompson) Teele, who was born Feb. 8, 1908. They have one son:

OSMOND E. b. Dec. 30, 1923.

BURGESS

Thomas[1] and Dorothy Burgess arrived in Salem, Mass., with a young family about 1630, coming from England, and lodged for a while at Lynn. A section of land was assigned

him in Duxbury, July 3, 1637, which he later forfeited by moving to Sandwich, where he was one of the original settlers, and a chief man of the town. He was called Goodman Burgess, and served the town in every public office. He died Feb. 13, 1665, aged 82 yrs., and his grave was marked by a marble slab brought from England, he being the first of the Puritans to be so honored. Dorothy, his wife, died Feb. 27, 1677.

John[2] Burgess (Thomas[1]), was the second son of Thomas and Dorothy. He married Sept. 8, 1657, Mary, daughter of Peter Worden, and had a large family. He served as grand juror in 1661. He early moved to Yarmouth, Mass., and was deputy from that town to the court at Plymouth, in 1680. He died in 1701; his wife in 1723.

John[3] Burgess (John[2], Thomas[1]), was the eldest son of John and Mary (Worden) Burgess. He married Sarah Nickerson, in 1710.

John[4] Burgess (John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of John and Sarah (Nickerson) Burgess, was born Oct. 1710. He married Elisabeth Bacon, Feb. 20, 1735; died in 1771. He lived in Harwich, Mass.

John[5] Burgess (John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of John and Elizabeth (Bacon) Burgess, was born May 21, 1736. He married Sarah Rogers, Jan. 26 1756. He lived at Vinalhaven a while, previous to 1785, but afterwards removed to Belfast, where he died Dec. 2, 1827. His children were:

HANNAH.
JOHN b. 1759.
JONATHAN b. 1761.
EZEKIEL b. Aug. 28, 1763; m. Lydia Eldredge.
EBENEZER.
EDWARD b. ——; m. Sarah Philbrook.

Ezekiel[6] Burgess (John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of John and Sarah (Rogers) Burgess, was born at Yarmouth, Mass., Aug. 28, 1763. He married Dec. 8, 1785,

Lydia Eldredge of Chatham, Mass. She was the daughter of Thomas and Elisabeth Eldredge, and was born Sept. 18, 1765. Ezekiel and Lydia lived for a number of years at Penobscot (Castine); removed from there to Vinalhaven, and from thence to Matinicus (about 1825-7). They were the first permanent settlers of the name of Burgess, upon Matinicus, the place now owned by Mr. Raynes, being the original Burgess home. Ezekiel died here Feb. 25, 1839. His wife died May 27, 1853. The following children were born to them:

JONATHAN b. Oct. 14, 1785; m. Hannah Carey.
ELISABETH b. Aug. 16, 1786; m. George Hall.
ELSIE b. Apr. 27, 1788; m. Joseph Ames.
LYDIA b. Sept. 29, 1790; d. Jan. 1, 1819; m. Nov. 1806, Thomas Ames, son of Justice and Judith (Arey) Ames; had children, Judith (m. Matthew Brown), Mary (m. Job Banks), and Thomas.
SALLIE b. Sept. 9, 1792; m. Ebenezer Crie.
MARY b. Feb. 25, 1795; m. James Condon.
EZEKIEL b. Mar. 3, 1797; m. Abigail Eldredge.
BENJAMIN b. Feb. 23, 1799; m. Lavinia St. Clair.
SAMUEL b. Mar. 12, 1801; m. Thankful Phinney.
THOMAS b. Apr. 6, 1803; m. Mary Young.
ABIGAIL b. Aug. 13, 1805; m. Samuel S. Abbott.
ESTHER b. Oct. 12, 1807; m. Mark Perry.
JOHN b. Nov. 17, 1812; m. Hannah Young.

Edward[6] Burgess (John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of John and Sarah (Rogers) Burgess, was born ——— ———. He married Sarah Philbrook, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah J. (Leadbetter) Philbrook, who was born about 1782. They lived first at Vinalhaven, and then at Matinicus, removing from there to Montville with a family of seven children, in the fall of 1817. He died at the home of his son Edward in Searsmont; she died at the home of their son James in Morrill. Their children were:

JOSEPH b. Mar. 1, 1802; m. Marie Staples.
SUSAN m. George Hall; lived at Appleton; 2 daus.
HANNAH m. Aaron French; lived at Athens.
SALLY m. Doty Whitney; lived at Belmont; 2 daus.
ELSIE m. Henry Buck; lived at Searsmont.

NANCY m. Charles Harden; lived at Searsmont.
EDWARD m. (1) Eliza Hall, (2) Mary Richards.
JAMES b. May 2, 1818; m. Harriette Merriam and had 7 children, among whom was Mary E.
SAMUEL m. Harriette Fuller; lived in Searsmont.
JOHN m. Delora Leighton.

Jonathan[7] Burgess (Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess,

OLD TIMERS (ABOUT 1880)

was born Oct. 14, 1785; he married (1), pub. Oct. 5, 1804, Hannah Arey, (2) Mrs. Jane (Smith) Green. Children by first wife:

ISAAC m. —— Rider.
ELISABETH m. Thos. Arey.
ELSIE m. Sylvanus Banks.
HENRY m. —— Banks.
WILLIAM m. Asenath Calderwood.
EZEKIEL m. (1) Rhoda Arey, (2) Martha Clark.
SAMUEL m. Margery Merchant.
MARY m. Timothy Hall.

Lydia m. Simeon Conant.
Jonathan m. —— Sellars.
Eben m. Peggy Pease.
Thomas m. Elmira Merchant.
Martha m. Joseph Sylvester.
Rebecca m. James Sylvester.

Ezekiel[7] Burgess (Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess, was born at Penobscot Mar. 4, 1797, and died at Matinicus, Jan. 14, 1841. He married Abigail Eldredge at Camden, in 1819. She was born Feb. 15, 1798, and died Oct. 17, 1879. She married (2) Aug. 14, 1843, John Derry, who died Apr. 9, 1877. Children of Ezekiel and Abigail:

Ezekiel b. Feb. 22, 1827; m. Ruth Young.
Elsie A. b. Apr. 5, 1829; m. Seth T. Condon.

Benjamin[7] Burgess (Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess, was born Feb. 23, 1799, and died Oct. 30, 1872. He married Apr. 24, 1821, Lavinia St. Clair. She was the daughter of James and Sarah (Wiggin) St. Clair, and was born Oct. 22, 1801, and died Dec. 19, 1878. The following children were born to them:

Almira b. Sept. 13, 1821; m. Jacob Smith.
Benj. Eldredge b. Dec. 28, 1824; m. Mary E. Verril.
Mahala J. b. Oct. 22, 1826; d. Apr. 7, 1844.
Lavinia b. Sept. 21, 1828; m. (1) Feb. 6, 1851, Ivory Jackson from Derry, N. H., and had Frank, Charles, Willard and Delia; she m. (2) Andrew J. Young; she d. Nov. 13, 1911.
John b. June 3, 1830; d. Dec. 29, 1853.
Elisabeth b. Mar. 30, 1832; m. Andrew J. Young.
Adeliza b. Mar. 13, 1834; d. Dec. 30, 1858.
Henry A. b. Mar. 30, 1836; d. July 4, 1907, unm.
Esther M. b. May 14, 1838; m. Henry A. Philbrook.
Lewis A. b. Aug. 20, 1840; m. Jennie L. Abbott.
Orrin b. May 11, 1842; d. Aug. 8, 1844.
Lisetta b. May 12, 1845; m. David W. Babson, Sept. 19, 1867.

THOMAS H. b. June 9, 1848; m. Nancy J. Richardson, June 28, 1873.

Samuel[7] Burgess (Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess, was born Mar. 12, 1801. He married Thankful Phinney, July 8, 1830. He was keeper of the "Rock" Light, 1853-1861. He died at Vinalhaven, May 16, 1875. Thankful was born July 1, 1806, and died at Vinalhaven Aug. 24, 1891. The following children were born to them:

MIRANDA b. ab. 1832; m. Rufus Condon.
LOUISA b. ab. 1834.
BENJAMIN C. b. ab. 1837.
ABIGAIL b. ab. 1839; m. Isaac Grant.
LYDIA E. b. ab. 1842; m. Joseph Graffam.
ESTHER A. b. ab. 1844; m. —— Phinney.
MAHALA J. b. ab. 1845.
RUFUS C. b. ab. 1850; m. Ruth Allen.
JANE m. —— Radcliffe.

Thomas[7] Burgess (Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess, was born Apr. 6, 1803. He married, Mar. 7, 1830, Mary Young, daughter of Abraham and Mercy (Marshall) Young. She was born July 28, 1812. Removed to Belfast after 1850. Their children were:

TOLMAN Y. b. ab. 1833.
JESSE J. b. ab. 1834.
JULIA A. b. ab. 1836; m. (1) —— White, (2) Frank Grant.
ABRAHAM Y. b. ab. 1838.
HIRAM E. b. ab. 1840.
SALLY SUSAN b. ab. 1844.
ANNETTE b. ab. 1846.
LENORA b. ab. 1848; m. Albert Yale.
ORLANDO C. m. Nettie Thomas.
FREEMAN O.
SEAVEY L.

John[7] Burgess (Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess,

was born Nov. 17, 1812. He married Apr. 21, 1836, Hannah Young, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Philbrook) Young, who was born Mar. 11, 1818. John died Dec. 5, 1845. His widow married Otis Abbott, and died Nov. 18, 1892. Children of John and Hannah were:

LYDIA b. May 22, 1837; m. Wm. Philbrook.
SARAH b. May 4, 1840; m. Alvin Simmons.
PAMELIA b. Feb. 18, 1842; m. Henry Hall.
JOHN b. Jan. 14, 1845; m. Clara Perry.
BENJAMIN d. young.

Ezekiel[8] Burgess (Ezekiel[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Ezekiel and Abigail (Eldredge) Burgess, was born Feb. 22, 1827, and died Sept. 1893. He married Feb. 21, 1850, Ruth Young, daughter of William and Ruth (Condon) Young, who was born Feb. 26, 1825. Two daughters were born to them:

ALDORA b. ab. 1853; m. Luke Gamage.
ABBIE b. ab. 1855.

Benj.[8] Eldredge Burgess (Benjamin[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Benjamin and Lavinia (St. Clair) Burgess, was born Apr. 28, 1823, and died Dec. 17, 1910. He married (1) Jan. 30, 1848, Mary E. Verrill, daughter of James and Jerusha (Glover) Verrill, of North Haven. She was born Oct. 18, 1827, and died in 1867. He married (2) about 1870, Emily (Brown) Thayer, who died June 11, 1913. Children by first wife were:

CLARA S. b. Oct. 2, 1849; m. Stephen L. Calderwood; d. July 18, 1925.
LUCY A. b. Dec. 6, 1851; d. young.
ROSETTA S. b. Nov. 30, 1853; m. George Thayer.
LUCY E. b. Mar. 8, 1860; m. Alexander Perry.
HORATIO S. b. Sept. 21, 1862; d. young.
ZENAS b. Sept. 6, 1864; m. Mabel L. Mills.
SOPHIA b. Nov. 1, 1866; d.

Lewis[8] A. Burgess (Benjamin[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Benjamin and Lavinia (St. Clair) Burgess, was born Aug. 20, 1840. He served in the Navy during the Civil War. He married Aug. 26, 1864,

Jennie L. Abbott, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Burgess) Abbott, who was born Aug. 14, 1844, and died June 25, 1871. Lewis died Jan. 15, 1921. Two sons were born to them:

CHARLES b. Apr. 25, 1868; m. Linda M. Tolman.
ORRIN b. Dec. 13, 1871; m. Lulu Thompson.

John[8] Burgess (John[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of John and Hannah (Young) Burgess, was born Jan. 14, 1845, and died Aug. 7, 1909. He married, Feb. 5, 1870, Clara E. Perry, daughter of Wm. C. and Adeline (Philbrook) Perry. She was born Mar. 4, 1852, and died Aug. 17, 1918. Their children were:

LISETTA A. B. b. Sept. 20, 1870; m. Al. F. Whitman of Worcester, Mass., and had a dau. Doris V. born July 3, 1908.
MAYBELLE S. b. May 24, 1874, m. Byron Wilson of Thomaston, Me., July 21, 1891; had children:
  RAY E. b. Mar. 3, 1893; m. L. B. Knight, Feb. 22, 1921.
  LISLE K. b. Apr. 8, 1894; m. Beda C. Randstedt, May 23, 1918, and had ch. Burgess R. b. Jan 3, 1919, and Arthur K. b. May 29, 1920.
  VERNON K. b. Dec. 27, 1898; m. Elis. M. Colburn, Mar. 30, 1924.
ASBRA[9] H. b. July 16, 1884; m. Nina B. Merchant; 1 son:
  EVERETT[10] C. b. Dec. 20, 1910.

Charles[9] T. Burgess (Lewis[8], Benjamin[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Lewis and Jennie L. (Abbott) Burgess, was born Apr. 25, 1868. He married Apr. 4, 1897, Linda M. Tolman, daughter of Stewart and Patience (Roberts) Tolman. She was born Dec. 21, 1879, and died June 13, 1917. The following children were born to them:

LEWIS S. b. Nov. 25, 1897; m. Nov. 1, 1921, Doris B. Gilchrist, dau. of Jack and Jeannie Gilchrist of Vinalhaven; she died July 4, 1924.
HOLLIS A. b. Jan. 1, 1899; m. Oct. 15, 1919, Lelia Tolman, dau. of Walter and Lelia (Mossman) Tolman,

of Vinalhaven. Have Hollis T. b. Sept. 15, 1921, and Ellen S. b. Dec. 2, 1923.

ETHEL Y. b. Nov. 16, 1903; m. Nov. 6, 1920, Benj. L. Martin, son of Wm. and Hattie Martin of Swan's Island. They have Frances M. b. Aug. 23, 1922, Carl R. b. Mar. 30, 1924, and Lena L. b. Jan. 11, 1926.

CARL K. b. Aug. 14, 1905; m. Addie A. Martin, dau. of Wm. and Hattie Martin. They have Linda M. b. Oct. 28, 1925.

LAURA M. b. Aug. 17, 1914.

Orrin[9] Burgess (Lewis[8], Benjamin[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]), son of Lewis A. and Jennie L. (Abbott) Burgess, was born Dec. 13, 1871. He married, Oct. 1, 1900, Lulu Thompson, daughter of James B. and Jeanette (Philbrook) Thompson, who was born May 18, 1883. Two daughters were born to them:

ESTHER M. b. Mar. 3, 1902; m. Forest Day.

LENA G. b. Aug. 27, 1906; m. Elmer Ames.

CHRISTIAN

James Christian married (pub. May 11, 1856) Elisabeth Condon, daughter of James and Mary (Burgess) Condon, who was born Feb. 1, 1835. Were living here in 1856; also in 1859; removed to California.

A Samuel Christian was also enrolled in the militia in 1859.

CONDON

In 1734-5, William Condy and wife, Joanna, owned land in Biddeford, Me., which they disposed of. They then removed to Boston. They may or may not have been the parents of Samuel[1] Condon who was one of the early settlers at Medumcook (Friendship), Me. Samuel was living at Falmouth (Cape Elisabeth) in 1754, where at that time he signed a petition for a division of the parish. Probably not long after that he removed to Medumcook (or Medomack), where in 1767, he signed a petition for the removal of the courts. On July 14, 1774, together with other inhabitants of Medomack, he and his wife Mary

signed the "Non Consumption agreement or the Solemn League and Covenant," which was a mutual pledge "not to import, buy or use any British manufactures or other goods, and to break off all trade, commerce, and dealings whatever with the island of Great Britain and all persons who, preferring their own private interest to the salvation of their now perishing country, shall continue still to so import goods, or shall purchase of those who do import, until the Port or Harbor of Boston shall be opened, and we are fully restored to the free use of our constitutional and

RUTH (THOMAS) CONDON

charter Rights." Samuel married (2) at Waldoboro, Dec. 18, 1777, Mrs. Martha Webber of Medumcook. By a deed it is learned that he had at least the following children:

BENJAMIN b. ab. 1751; m. Ruth Thomas.
GEORGE.
WILLIAM.
DAVID.
WELTHEY m. Simeon Parker.
CATHARINA m. Benjamin Trask.
MARY m. Nathan Johnson, Dec. 28, 1769.
ELEANOR m. Luke Jones.

Benjamin[2] Condon (Samuel[1]), son of Samuel Condon and Mary his wife, was born about 1751; moved from Cape Elisabeth to Friendship with his parents, and married Ruth Thomas (pub. at Waldoboro, July 20, 1789), who was born in 1766. They lived for a time in Friendship where some of their children were born; removed to Camden and thence to Lincolnville. Some time after 1810 he exchanged places with Nathaniel Fernald of Matinicus and came here with his family, and he and his wife lived here for the remainder of their lives. He died Nov. 30, 1846; his wife probably about ten or twelve years later. His death notice, published in the Rockland Gazette, states that Benjamin was a Revolutionary soldier. The following children, perhaps others, were born to this couple:

JAMES b. Dec. 31, 1791; m. Mary Burgess.
JOSEPH b. July 8, 1794; m. Frances R. Hall.
BENJAMIN b. 1796; m. Hannah Crie.
RUTH b. Oct. 19, 1799; m. William Young.
THOMAS b. 1805; drowned at Seal Island Oct. 20, 1821.
SETH b. July 5, 1807; m. (1) Phebe Stackpole, (2) Sallie (Young) Lovett.

James[3] Condon (Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Benjamin and Ruth (Thomas) Condon, was born Dec. 31, 1790; came to Matinicus with his parents and married May 3, 1816, Mary Burgess, daughter of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess, who was born at Penobscot, Feb. 25, 1795. James was a farmer and merchant, and at one time paid the largest tax of any one on the island. He was much respected and died Dec. 11, 1881. His wife died Jan. 29, 1863. The following children were born to them:

LUCY b. Aug. 20, 1817; m. (1) John McKellar, (2) John Orne.
THOMAS b. Aug. 12, 1819; m. Elisa Pease, of Hope.
SETH T. b. Sept. 7, 1821; m. Elsie A. Burgess.
LAVINIA b. Oct. 8, 1823; m. Dec. 14, 1846, Levi Pease of Hope; d. Sept. 15, 1865.
HENRY J. b. Mar. 8, 1825; d. Feb. 26, 1912, unmarried; went to California when young but returned and died at Matinicus.

JOSEPH b. June 29, 1826; m. Sarah Pease, of Hope.
ELDREDGE b. Jan. 19, 1829; m. —— Sherman; d. Mar. 22, 1903.
ALDEN b. July 10, 1832; m. Clara Wentworth.
ELISABETH b. Feb. 1, 1835; m. James Christian.
NATHANIEL A. b. June 5, 1837; m. Viola Wentworth.
DAVID b. June 14, 1840; m. June 21, 1861, Lucretia Jordan.

Joseph[3] Condon (Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Benjamin and Ruth (Thomas) Condon, was born in Friendship, July 8, 1794; came to Matinicus with his parents, and married Dec. 27, 1817, Frances R. Hall, daughter of John and Olive (Tolman) Hall. About 1830 he removed with wife and children to Rockland, became a successful merchant and resided there till his death, July 22, 1853. Their children were:

OLIVE H. b. June 11, 1819; m. Charles S. Holmes, Dec. 18, 1839, and had children: Hiram C. b. 1842; Bradford K. b. ab. 1846; Charles b. 1855; Abbie F. b. ab. 1859. The mother died Aug. 1904.
HIRAM H. b. Aug. 5, 1822.
FRANCES E. b. Aug. 31, 1824; m. Lewis Richardson, Jan. 3, 1847, and had children: Sarah F. b. 1850; Emma J. b. ab. 1855; Abbott L. b. ab. 1857; Lewis F. b. ab. 1859; Ella b. 1861. The mother died Feb. 19, 1893.
HANNAH E. b. Apr. 7, 1826; m. Leonard Campbell (pub. Sept. 20, 1845), and had children: Albert b. ab. 1846; Fannie b. ab. 1849; Leonard b. ab. 1851; James b. ab. 1853; Julia b. ab. 1855; Elvira b. 1857. The mother died Apr. 19, 1858.
JOSEPH A. b. Sept. 1, 1828; d. Feb. 19, 1892.
JULIA A. b. Feb. 25, 1831; d. Aug. 23, 1853.
MELISSA T. b. May 17, 1833; m. Feb. 12, 1857, Enoch Davies, and had a son John b. ab. 1859.
JOHN T. b. Mar. 4, 1835; d. Feb. 7, 1836.
AMELIA H. b. Dec. 26, 1836; m. Benj. Spear.

Benjamin[3] Condon (Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Benjamin and Ruth (Thomas) Condon, was born in 1796. He

came to Matinicus with his parents and married June 5, 1817, Hannah Crie, daughter of John Crie and Mary (Hall) Crie, who was born Nov. 17, 1795. They raised a large family of children on Matinicus, and removed to Belfast some time subsequent to 1840. They lived with their son John in Belfast until their deaths—hers May 21, 1867, and his Jan. 8, 1874. They had the following children and perhaps others:

HARRIETTE m. Washington Hall (pub. Nov. 8, 1833).
MARY m. Apr. 9, 1848, Wm. Whitney.
NANCY C. b. Dec. 5, 1818; m. Eben P. Bramhall, May 2, 1841.
ISAAC I. m. Mary Philbrick.
JOHN C. b. 1825; m. Hannah Perkins; d. Mar. 9, 1900.
RUFUS B. b. 1827; m. Helen Miranda Burgess, Dec. 1851.
BENJAMIN d. 1843.
SUSAN MARGARET b. ab. 1831; m. Rufus R. Woodbridge.
HIRAM A. b. May 18, 1834; m. Jan. 16, 1867, Elisa A. Wood.
ARLETTA W. b. ab. 1835; m. Alvin Simpson.
JOSHUA T. b. ab. 1837; drowned with his crew of 12, near Prince Edward Island.
JULIA A. b. ab. 1841.

Seth[3] Condon (Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Benjamin and Ruth (Thomas) Condon, was born in Lincolnville, July 5, 1807; came with his parents to Matinicus and married (1) Dec. 6, 1827, Phebe Stackpole, who was born Nov. 28, 1808, and died Feb. 16, 1859; he married (2) Apr. 15, 1860, Sallie (Young) Lovett. She was the widow of John Lovett, and daughter of Abraham and Lydia (Thayer) Young, and was born Oct. 18, 1823, and died June 25, 1884. Seth died July 13, 1894. Seth was a mariner and in this connection the following document (the original is in the possession of S. T. Kimball of Rockland) will be of interest. It is entitled "Seth Condon's Protection," and is stamped with the seal of the Custom House at Philadelphia:

"I John Steele Collector of the District of Philadelphia, do hereby Certify, that Seth Condon an American seaman, aged Twenty-one years, or thereabouts, of the height of five feet eight inches light complexion light brown hair hazel eyes is a native of Camden

State of Maine . . . . . has this day produced to me proof in the manner directed in the Act, entitled, 'An Act for the relief and protection of American seamen.' And pursuant to the said Act, I do hereby certify, that the said Seth Condon is a CITIZEN of the United States of America.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal of Office, this 4 day of June 1825."

Seth had children by his first wife as follows:

OLIVER b. Sept. 26, 1828; m. (1) Esther Abbott, (2) Betsey (Thompson) Ring.

MARGIANNA b. Oct. 14, 1830; m. (1) Jan. 6, 1850, Augustus Marshall, (2) (pub. Nov. 6, 1867), Jonathan Eldredge, (3) Samuel Robbins; she died Oct. 25, 1896.

RUTH T. b. Feb. 18, 1834; m. Wales Elms, resided in Lincolnville, had three children; d. Aug. 25, 1886.

SETH E. b. Dec. 20, 1835; m. Sarah Wooster.

Seth had one daughter by his second wife:

PHEBE ALICE b. Nov. 7, 1861; married Mar. 17, 1885, to Allen Lufkin of Pigeon Cove, Mass. He was born Apr. 8, 1849, and died Feb. 12, 1922.

Thomas[4] Condon (James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of James and Mary (Burgess) Condon, was born Aug. 12, 1819. He married Elisa Pease of Hope, Dec. 28, 1842, who was born in 1825. They had a large family of children and afterwards removed to Belfast. Among their children were the following:

MARY JANE b. Aug. 22, 1844; m. Geo. Howard, Dec. 31, 1863.

SARAH WAITSTILL b. ab. 1846; m. Job Tolman.

HENRY A. b. ab. 1847; m. Nov. 19, 1871, Hannah E. Dickey; d. Nov. 7, 1920.

VERANUS b. Apr. 23, 1849; m. July 17, 1881, Villa Thorndike; d. May 27, 1885.

LUCY A. b. ab. 1850; m. Elisha Haney, July 9, 1867.

ADELBERT b. Mar. 2, 1854; d. Nov. 2, 1880.

THOS. ALVIN b. ab. 1858.

Seth[4] T. Condon (James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of James and Mary (Burgess) Condon, was born at Matinicus Sept. 7, 1821, and died there Feb. 3, 1904. He married Jan. 20, 1847, Elsie A. Burgess, daughter of Ezekiel and Abigail

(Eldredge) Burgess. She was born at Matinicus Apr. 5, 1829, and died Aug. 30, 1909. Their children were:

ADAVILL b. June 11, 1848; m. Thomas F. Abbott.

EZEKIEL b. Jan. 21, 1850; m. Henrietta Sherman.

JAMES A. b. Oct. 17, 1851; d. unmarried at Los Angeles, Cal., Jan. 8, 1898.

JOHN FRANK b. June 23, 1854; m. (1) Alice Stone, (2) Emma Stone.

IDA E. b. Mar. 2, 1856; m. James E. Hall.

MELISSA A. b. Oct. 18, 1859; d. unmarried Nov. 29, 1893.

ARVESTA J. b. Nov. 8, 1861; m. July 6, 1882, Fred L. Young; d. Jan. 17, 1925.

Ellen A. b. Aug. 5, 1871; d. Nov. 27, 1874.

Joseph[4] Condon (James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of James and Mary (Burgess) Condon, was born at Matinicus June 29, 1826. He married (pub. Apr. 14, 1846) Sarah Pease of Hope, born 1826. After the death of his wife he went to California, thence to Australia and never was heard from afterwards. Children:

SARAH CATHERINE b. ab. 1846; m. Albert A. Brown, Feb. 12, 1866.

LILIAS b. ab. 1850; m. George Hall.

Alden[4] Condon (James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of James and Mary (Burgess) Condon, was born at Matinicus July 10, 1832, and died there Sept. 25, 1894. He married (pub. Aug. 13, 1860) Clara Wentworth, who was born in Appleton in 1841, and died Jan. 13, 1920. Two children:

ALMA b. ab. 1878; m. (1) Charles Condon, (2) Harry Beverage, (3) Herbert Shields.

LEONARD d. young.

Nathaniel[4] A. Condon (James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of James and Mary (Burgess) Condon, was born at Matinicus June 5, 1837, and died there June 19, 1876. He married May 21, 1863, M. Viola Wentworth of Hope, sister to Clara. Nathaniel served in the Civil War, and at his death his widow married (2) —— Arey. Children of Nathaniel and his wife:

WILLIAM A. d. unmarried.

CHARLES b. ab. 1870; m. Alma Condon, June 16, 1894. J. IRVIN.

Oliver[4] Condon (Seth[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Seth and Phebe (Stackpole) Condon, was born Sept. 26, 1828, and died Mar. 19, 1910. He married (1) Feb. 19, 1852, Esther Abbott, daughter of Samuel S. and Abigail (Burgess) Abbott; he married (2) Oct. 2, 1870, Betsey (Thompson) Ring; children by 1st wife:

ALICE A. b. 1856; d. young.

THEODORE b. 1858; drowned at Matinicus Rock.

1 daughter by 2d marriage:

BESSIE b. July 30, 1871; m. (1) Herbert Young, (2) Jan. 29, 1917, Walter E. Coombs of Islesboro.

Seth[4] E. Condon (Seth[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Seth and Phebe (Stackpole) Condon, was born at Matinicus, Dec. 20, 1835. He married Feb. 26, 1856, Sarah F. Wooster, daughter of Joseph and Vilenia (Cutler) Wooster. She was born in Rockland Mar. 15, 1838. She died and Seth married twice afterwards. He served in the navy during the Civil War; had the following children, all by first wife:

JOS. EDGAR b. June 23, 1858; m. Ella Webb of Oak Point, and had two sons, one of whom (Edgar) served in the Great War.

MINERVA M. b. Jan. 28, 1864; m. Thaddeus Tolman, July 13, 1892.

VILENIA J. b. Aug. 1867.

ANNIE D. b. Sept. 1869; d. unmarried.

SETH b. July 1874; m. Lilian Staples.

SARAH L. b. Sept. 15, 1878; m. (1) —— Marks, (2) Jos. Ames, 1919.

Ezekiel[5] Condon (Seth T.[4], James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Seth T. and Elsie A. (Burgess) Condon, was born Jan. 21, 1850. He married July 3, 1875, Henrietta Sherman of Rockland, daughter of Cyrus and Harriette (Lewis) Sherman. She was born Sept. 9, 1854, and died Sept. 21, 1913. They resided at Vinalhaven where he died Dec. 19, 1904. The following children were born to them:

CYRUS L. b. Aug. 21, 1876; d. young.

HARRY A. b. Nov. 13, 1878; d. young.
ELSIE M. b. Jan. 28, 1887; m. (1) George St. Clair, (2) Austin Moody.

John[5] Frank Condon (Seth T.[4], James[3], Benjamin[2], Samuel[1]), son of Seth T. and Elsie A. (Burgess) Condon, was born at Matinicus June 23, 1854. He removed to California where he married Jan. 1, 1876, Alice Stone, daughter of Elon and Caroline (Steele) Stone, who was born Mar. 18, 1859, and died July 1883; he married (2) Sept. 22, 1886, Emma, daughter of Orrin and Mary (Steele) Stone; he died in Sacramento, Oct. 7, 1902; children by 1st wife:

HARRY L. b. Dec. 14, 1879.
WALTER A. b. Mar. 26, 1882; d. Dec. 20, 1901.

Daughter by second wife:

VESTA E. b. Nov. 7, 1888.

CONERY

John E. Conery was born in 1848; he married M. A. Smith who was born in 1855. He was employed upon the fish wharf for many years, and at one time owned the old Condon place where he and his wife lived for a while. He sold this place to Stanley Palmeter about 1923.

COOMBS

Ephraim Coombs married Levina Hall, daughter of David and Susannah (Allen) Hall, and lived at Matinicus for a number of years. Among their children were the following:

LAURA m. William Gregory.
LEVINA b. ab. 1843; d. June 13, 1919; m. Samuel Abbott, Jr.
SARAH J. b. ab. 1846; m. —— Nickerson.
ELLA C. b. ab. 1850.
MARGARET b. ab. 1852.

COOPER

Edgar P. Cooper was born June 5, 1879, the son of Sanford and Christianne (Parsons) Cooper of North Haven. He married Augusta N. Ames, daughter of Wilmer L. and

Frances (Smith) Ames, who was born Oct. 7, 1875. Came to Matinicus about 1903, lived a number of years, then removed to Rockland and then to Massachusetts. One daughter was born to them: Dorothy A. b. May 19, 1904.

CRIE

John[1] Crie was born in Glasgow, Scotland, Apr. 30, 1762. He came to America in 1778. He served in the British Army, from which he was honorably discharged, Dec. 24, 1783. His certificate of discharge is now in the possession of his great-great-grandson, Mr. Edwin H. Crie of Rockland, and is an interesting document. After his discharge, John became an American citizen and settled on Matinicus. On Dec. 25, 1786, he married Mary Hall, daughter of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall. She was born Aug. 25, 1761, and died Feb. 17, 1835. John died Feb. 16, 1843. Five children were born to them, all on Matinicus:

JOHN b. Jan. 15, 1788, m. Sally Emery.

EBENEZER b. Jan. 2, 1790, m. Sally Burgess.

SUSANNAH b. Mar. 4, 1792, m. Dec. 9, 1813, Isaac Ingraham, son of Dea. Job and Lucy (Tolman) Ingraham. He was b. June 29, 1788. Susannah d. 1832. Children:

Orinda m. Harrison Farrand; Mary Ann m. Orris Butler; Betsey m. John Kellar; Melvina m. ——; Margaret m. (1) A. Crouch, (2) Jonas Davis; Elthea m. —— Rankin; Thomas m. Soph. Pilsbury; Richard m. Lydia Dyer.

HANNAH b. Nov. 17, 1795; m. Benj. Condon 2d.

MARGARET b. Nov. 6, 1802; m. (1) Oct. 30, 1820, Richard Bartlett, s. of Samuel Bartlett and Eleanor (Martin) Kimball. He was b. 1795, and d. Sept. 18, 1831. 2 ch:

Rufus Y. b. July 1823, d. Sept. 8, 1826; Eveline M. b. Feb. 9, 1828.

Margaret m. (2) Nov. 20, 1834, John Emery, s. of George and Sarah (Dean) Emery. He was b. ab. 1788. Margaret d. Dec. 14, 1888. Ch. by 2d marriage:

Susan E. b. Nov. 1835; Richard A. d. y.; Richard

B. b. 1839, d. 1862; Bradford A. b. ab. 1841; Samuel A. b. ab. 1843.

In addition to their own children, John and Mary Crie had a foster-son named Reuben Leland, whom they nurtured and raised to maturity. He m. Apr. 11, 1816, Elisabeth Roberts of Fox Islands. While a young man, on a voyage he met his death. His foster-brother, John Crie 2d, named his eldest son in his honor.

John[2] Crie (John), son of John and Mary (Hall) Crie, was born Jan. 15, 1788, and died Aug. 3, 1858. He married, May 23, 1813, Sally Emery, daughter of David and Jane (Hall) Emery. She was born Oct. 7, 1791, and died July 16, 1872. Children were:

REUBEN L. b. May 10, 1814, m. Mercy Young.
OLIVE H. b. Jan. 24, 1816, m. Robert Wilson.
MARY J. b. June 5, 1818; d. Jan. 19, 1830.
WILLIAM C. b. Apr. 7, 1820; m. Mercy Young.
NANCY D. b. Apr. 11, 1822; m. Chas. Vinal.
ORINDA F. b. Dec. 5, 1823; d. Oct. 25, 1874; m. Nov. 1847, John S. Haskell who was b. Sept. 6, 1825, and d. Mar. 7, 1892. Children were:
LESLIE E. b. June 7, 1849; m. Mary S. Crocker.
MARY E. b. Sept. 18, 1851; m. Edgar A. Cobb.
FRANK b. 1853; d. y.
EDWARD E. b. Apr. 27, 1854; m. Katherine E. Hart.
HONORA H. b. May 3, 1857; m. John L. Canney.
FANNIE E. b. Mar. 1, 1864; m. Eugene B. Foss.
ROBERT F. b. Jan. 11, 1826; m. Harriette Hall.
EBENEZER R. b. May 28, 1828; m. Harriette (Thomas) Green.
ISAAC H. b. July 29, 1830; m. (1) Mary Helen Hall who was b. Apr. 1, 1834, and d. May 2, 1863. He m. (2) Lucy W. Paine, who d. Dec. 5, 1914.
SARAH E. b. Nov. 2, 1832; m. Lewis Ames.
ELVIRA J. b. Sept. 1, 1834; d. Oct. 9, 1834.

Ebenezer[2] Crie (John), son of John and Mary (Hall) Crie, was born Jan. 2, 1790, and died Sept. 1881. He married May 6, 1813, Sally Burgess, daughter of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess. She was born Sept. 9, 1792, at Penobscot, and died Apr. 10, 1846. Children were:

ALMIRA T. b. Mar. 25, 1814; m. Tolman Young.
JOHN C. b. Jan. 12, 1818; m. (1) Julia A. Spear, Nov. 12, 1838; he m. (2) Apr. 8, 1860, Jane Weed.
SUSAN b. Nov. 20, 1819; m. Isaac Tolman.
SAMUEL B. b. Feb. 9, 1822; m. Sarah St. Clair; d. Feb. 19, 1851.
RUFUS Y. b. Sept. 25, 1824; m. Harriette Tolman.
HIRAM H. b. Mar. 7, 1826; m. Abbie J. Trafton.
ESTHER E. b. Dec. 15, 1828; d. 1891; m. (1) Rev. Josiah Brown, (2) —— Fisher; d. 1891.
HENRY A. b. Jan. 18, 1831; d. young.
MARY JANE b. Jan. 5, 1835; m. Henry Kelly, and had Edbert and Herbert (twins), Carrie, Lilian.
MARGARET E. b. Mar. 5, 1837; m. Chas. Stylphen, and had Edbert and Ada.

Reuben[3] L. Crie (John[2], John[1]), son of John and Sallie (Emery) Crie, was born May 10, 1814. He married Mar. 19, 1839, Mercy Young, daughter of Abraham and Lydia (Thayer) Young. Two years after his marriage he died, Nov. 18, 1841, leaving one son:

R. FRED b. June 5, 1841; m. Floretta Tolman.

William[3] Crie (John[2], John[1]), son of John and Sallie (Emery) Crie, was born Apr. 7, 1820. He married Nov. 10, 1844, Mercy, born 1822, widow of Reuben L. Crie. He died Jan. 28, 1886. One daughter was born to them:

SARAH F. b. Aug. 22, 1851; m. (1) May 10, 1870, Judson Harraden, who was b. Nov. 6, 1839, and d. Sept. 9, 1871. She m. (2) Nov. 25, 1873, Zebulon Lufkin; he was b. June 14, 1841, and d. Feb. 26, 1923. Children:

WILLIAM C. b. Aug. 28, 1874.
C. CLIFTON b. Aug. 1, 1879.

Robert[3] F. Crie (John[2], John[1]), son of John and Sallie (Emery) Crie, was born at Matinicus Jan. 11, 1826. He married, Nov. 23, 1848, Harriette A. Hall, daughter of George W. and Elisabeth (Burgess) Hall. She was born at Camden Oct. 30, 1829. Directly after their marriage, Robert and wife removed to Criehaven and started house-

keeping in a log house. In 1879, he owned the whole of Criehaven. He was a trader, a fish dealer and a farmer. He and his wife lived there for 53 years and finally died and were buried there—he Jan. 25, 1901, she June 31, 1919. Their children were:

JOHN E. b. May 12, 1851; m. Nancy Dunton.
EBEN W. b. Dec. 24, 1854.
CHARLOTTE J. b. Mar. 23, 1858; m. F. S. Rhodes.
FRANK L. b. July 17, 1862; m. Madge Remy.
HORATIO D. b. July 9, 1870; m. Mabel Packard.

Ebenezer[3] R. Crie (John[2], John[1]), son of John and Sallie (Emery) Crie, was born at Matinicus May 24, 1828. He married, Oct. 13, 1873, Harriett (Thomas) Green. She was born Mar. 20, 1843. He died Mar. 1, 1895. Children:

MYRA F. b. May 18, 1875; m. Dec. 24, 1893, John Stockenberg, and had dau. Mildred, b. Dec. 3, 1894.
IRA T. b. June 26, 1878; d. Feb. 8, 1892.
AMY b. July 13, 1884; d. young.

John[3] C. Crie (Ebenezer[2], John[1]), son of Ebenezer and Sallie (Burgess) Crie, was born Jan. 12, 1818. He married (1) Nov. 12, 1838, Julia Ann Spear, who was born Feb. 14, 1818, and died Aug. 30, 1858, (2) Apr. 18, 1860, Jane Weed. He died 1894. Children by 1st wife:

HIRAM ALBERT b. 1839; d. Apr. 14, 1849.
CHARLES G. b. Feb. 27, 1841.
EBEN W. b. Oct. 19, 1842; d. Aug. 12, 1849.
SARAH A. b. Feb. 1849; d. Aug. 29, 1850.
JULIETTA b. 1850; d. Dec. 29, 1856.
JOHN m. Nellie Wood.

Rufus[3] Y. Crie (Ebenezer[2], John[1]), son of Ebenezer and Sallie (Burgess) Crie, was born Sept. 25, 1824, and died Oct. 1894. He married Harriette Tolman, Jan. 15, 1854; had a daughter:

LILLA d. unm.

Hiram[3] H. Crie (Ebenezer[2], John[1]), son of Ebenezer and Sallie (Burgess) Crie, was born Mar. 7, 1826. He was a prominent merchant in Rockland for many years. He died

there Sept. 9, 1903. He married, Nov. 8, 1849, Abbie J. Trafton, of Salem, Mass. She was born Feb. 6, 1824, and died Oct. 6, 1893. Children were:

ALZIRA L. b. Oct. 6, 1850; d. Nov. 4, 1907.
MARY SUSAN b. May 25, 1852; d. Apr. 30, 1872.
R. ANSON b. June 14, 1854; m. Ida E. Shepard.
Twins b. Feb. 6, 1856; d. young.
HENRY ALBERT b. May 28, 1857; d. July 23, 1858.
ALBERT KIMBALL b. Apr. 1, 1860; d. Aug. 22, 1861.

John[4] E. Crie (Robert[3], John[2], John[1]), son of Robert F. and Harriette (Hall) Crie, was born May 12, 1851. He married Dec. 3, 1871, Nancy Dunton, daughter of Horatio and Julia (Hall) Dunton. She was born Oct. 29, 1846, and died Mar. 2, 1923. One daughter:

HORATIE MINNIE b. Jan. 14, 1873; d. May 12, 1888.

R.[4] Anson Crie (Hiran H.[3], Ebenezer[2], John[1]), son of Hiram H. and Abbie J. (Trafton) Crie, was born June 14, 1854. Carries on business in Rockland under the firm name of H. H. Crie & Co. He married Jan. 1, 1876, Ida E. Shepard, daughter of Wm. W. and Flora E. (Hall) Shepard. She was born June 21, 1856, and died Mar. 24, 1917; one son:

KELLY B. b. Aug. 14, 1879; m. Grace Getchell.

Frank[4] Leslie Crie (Robert[3], John[2], John[1]), son of Robert and Harriett (Hall) Crie, was born July 17, 1862. He married at Ainsworth, Neb. Madge Remy who was born in Indiana, July 11, 1867. They reside in the West. Children:

ROBERT REMY b. Dec. 23, 1892.
FRANK MARIE b. Aug. 31, 1895.

Horatio[4] Dunton Crie (Robert[3], John[2], John[1]), son of Robert and Harriette (Hall) Crie, was born July 9, 1870. He married in 1893, Mabel Packard of Searsmont, daughter of Edward and Mary (Ladd) Packard. She was born July 6, 1871. Horatio has been Commissioner of Sea and Shore Fisheries for a number of years. Children:

EDWARD PACKARD b. Nov. 16, 1893.
OSCAR HANSCOMB b. Nov. 1, 1896.

R.[4] Fred Crie (Reuben[3], John[2], John[1]), son of Reuben L. and Mercy (Young) Crie, was born at Matinicus June 5, 1841. He married Aug. 10, 1862, Floretta Tolman, daughter of Isaac and Susan (Crie) Tolman. She was born Sept. 10, 1842. Three days after his wedding the bridegroom left for the front as a private in the 2d Maine Battery. He served until '65, when he returned as a lieutenant. He died Mar. 12, 1908. His wife died Mar. 4, 1923. One son:

EDWIN[1] H. CRIE (R. Fred[4], Reuben[3], John[2], John[1]), b. June 5, 1841; m. Jan. 2, 1893, Margaret Smith, dau. of David F. (veteran of Civil War) and Rosannah (George) Smith. She was b. Oct. 29, 1874.

Kelly[5] B. Crie (R. Anson[4], Hiram H.[3], Ebenezer[2], John[1]), son of R. Anson and Ida E. (Shepard) Crie, was born Aug. 14, 1879. He married June 20, 1901, Grace Getchell. She was born Nov. 16, 1880. Their children:

HIRAM H. 2d b. Feb. 5, 1903.
ERNEST K. b. July 7, 1904.
DONALD G. b. Sept. 29, 1905.

CUSHMAN

Robert Cushman was living here in 1856, and for a number of years afterward. He married (1) Patience Marshall, (2) (pub. Sept. 22, 1860) Susan E. Hall. Moved away from here soon after.

DERRY

John Derry, born 1811, married Aug. 14, 1843, Abigail (Eldredge)Burgess, widow of Ezekiel Burgess. She was born Feb. 15, 1798, and died here Oct. 17, 1879. He died Apr. 9, 1877.

ELDREDGE

Jonathan Eldredge, born 1826, was living here in 1865. He married (1) —— ——; (2) (pub. Nov. 6, 1867) Margianna (Condon) Marshall, widow of Augustus Marshall, and daughter of Seth and Phebe (Stackpole)

Condon. She was born Oct. 14, 1830, and died Oct. 25, 1896. Among his children by first wife were:

MARY b. ab. 1858.

RONELLO b. ab. 1860.

ESTELLE.

FERNALD

Nathaniel Fernald was born Sept. 11, 1769. When a young man he came from Portland and formed the acquaintance of Patience Hall, the daughter of Ebenezer Hall and Susannah Young, who was born Feb. 14, 1771. They were married Jan. 28, 1791. They lived here more than twenty years and raised a large family of children. Some time after 1810, Nathaniel with his family removed to Lincolnville, having exchanged places with Benjamin Condon of that town. Nathaniel and wife both died in Lincolnville; he Nov. 2, 1857, and she Sept. 15 of the same year. Following are the names of their children, all born on Matinicus:

ABIGAIL b. Jan. 16, 1792; d. July 12, 1810.

NATHANIEL b. Aug. 2, 1793; m. Nancy Pottle, Feb. 13, 1814; d. Apr. 20, 1871.

TIMOTHY b. Sept. 19, 1795; m. Margaret Lane, Dec. 2, 1824; d. June 1, 1867.

JAMES b. May 26, 1797; m. Sarah Calderwood; d. Oct. 20, 1861.

PATIENCE b. Oct. 15, 1798; d. Sept. 14, 1804.

MARY b. Aug. 26, 1800; d. Apr. 28, 1802.

MARY b. Feb. 17, 1803; m. Hezekiah Hall, Dec. 11, 1823; d. May 17, 1864.

SUSANNAH b. Dec. 9, 1804; d. June 26, 1848.

EBENEZER b. Dec. 9, 1804; d. Dec. 9, 1804.

WILLIAM b. Oct. 3, 1806; m. Hannah Hall in 1829; d. June 2, 1874.

ANTHONY b. Aug. 13, 1808; m. Elisabeth Poore; d. Dec. 3, 1873.

PELATIAH b. May 2, 1810; d. May 5, 1815.

JOSEPH b. Aug. 17, 1812; m. Susan Hopkins; d. Aug. 29, 1852.

FLYE

David Flye married July 6, 1847, M. Maria Tolman, daughter of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman. He was

drowned July 19, 1855, on his way from Rockland to Matinicus. One daughter was born to them:

ADDIE MARIA b. Dec. 22, 1851; m. Mar. 6, 1876, Rodney Mills, and had children Fred L., David F., Manford L.

FREEMAN

Charles Freeman, son of Charles T. and Dora (Butman) Freeman, was born May 19, 1888. Came to Matinicus and married Apr. 14, 1909, Mildred L. Young, daughter of Herbert L. and Bessie M. (Condon) Young, who was born June 24, 1894. Children born at Matinicus:

EARL R. b. Sept. 21, 1909.
CHARLES F. b. Feb. 25, 1914.
DORIS.

GINN

Jonathan Ginn was born about 1824; came to Matinicus from Vinalhaven and married, Aug. 24, 1845, Elisabeth Young, daughter of William and Ruth (Condon) Young; she was born July 3, 1821. They lived here for some years and then removed to South Thomaston. The following children were born to them:

HIRAM Y. b. ab. 1846.
ALONZO P. b. ab. 1849.
FRANCES I. b. ab. 1852.
ANN b. ab. 1854.
REBECCA b. ab. 1856; d.
REBECCA b. ab. 1859.

GRAY

Arthur W. Gray married Clara M. Brazier; came with his family to Matinicus about 1911. They lived here until 1926, when they returned to Rockland. Children were:

MARIETA m. —— Mealy.
BERNARD b. 1910.
ELISABETH b. Feb. 9, 1913.

HALL

It has been claimed that Ebenezer Hall, killed by the Indians on Matinicus, was a son of Hatevil Hall, who was

born in Dover, N. H., in 1707, married Sarah Furbish of Kittery, and died in Falmouth, Nov. 28, 1797. A comparison of dates will prove that this could not have been possible. The Ebenezer that was killed on Matinicus must have been born as early as 1710. His second wife, the widow Green, was born in 1714, and he was the father of a child in 1730. Hatevil's Ebenezer was not born until 1739-40. It is necessary to seek elsewhere for the origin of the Matinicus Halls.

George[1] Hall and his wife Mary —— came from Devonshire, England in 1636. He became a proprietor of Duxbury, Mass. in 1637, and removed to Taunton in 1639. He died in Taunton, Oct. 30, 1669, aged about 69, his widow Mary surviving. There were six children, one of whom was:

Samuel[2] Hall, born in Taunton in 1644; died in Taunton between Jan. 25 and May 19, 1690. He married about 1663, Elisabeth White, daughter of Nicholas White, an early settler at Taunton. She died in 1707. There were ten children born in Taunton, including:

Ebenezer[3] Hall (Samuel[2], George[1]), born in Taunton, Mass. Mar. 19, 1677; married June 2, 1714, Jane Bumpas. This was probably not his first marriage, as it is absolutely certain that he had a son Ebenezer who must have been born prior to this date. Ebenezer[3] was a farmer and resided in Mansfield, Mass. By a deed recorded in "York Deeds" (Book 16, Fol. 125), it is known that he purchased fifty acres of land on "Casko Bay" in 1718. Another deed, dated Falmouth, Oct. 22, 1733, and signed by Ebenezer Hall, and Jane his wife, conveys land to Thomas Westbrook and Samuel Waldo. By another deed executed in 1734, Ebenezer Hall conveys to his son Cornelius "all that my Farm lying in Falmouth at a Place called ye Back Cove near Seacomb's Point on w^{ch} Farm I now dwell." In this deed he also mentions his son Ebenezer, who was living there at that time. From the "Journal of the Rev. Thomas Smith of Portland," published in 1849, —— "Ebenezer Hall had a houselot on Middle Street. There was a son of the same name. They both moved to the East (the Halls now living here are from another branch whose name was Hatevil,

who died in Falmouth in 1797, aged 90)." They moved in 1737. In 1741, Ebenezer Hall, styling himself "an inhabitant of Small Point," signed a petition praying that Small Point be set off from North Yarmouth and annexed to Georgetown, which was done. It is said that Ebenezer, Sr. was an officer in the English army at the siege of Louisburg, Cape Breton, and that he and his son Ebenezer were at the battle of Minas, N. S. in the regiment of Col. Arthur Noble, Jan. 31, 1747. Ebenezer the father died at Annapolis, N. S., in July of the same year.

Ebenezer[4] Hall (Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), was probably born prior to the year 1710, before his father removed to Maine. He lived first at Back Cove, removed to Small Point in 1737, and was at Pemaquid in 1744. It would appear that primarily he was a sea-faring man and fisherman. He married (1) Hannah ——, and they had at least the following children:

MARY b. Apr. 15, 1730; m. Elijah Moody.

SUSANNAH b. Aug. 11, 1732; m. William Proctor in 1760.

EBENEZER bapt. 1734; m. Susannah Young.

HANNAH m. Apr. 20, 1766, Peltiah Allen; lived in Windham, Me. and had a large family.

Ebenezer's first wife (Hannah) died when her daughter Hannah was one day old, and he then employed Mary (Bloom) Green to care for the child. She was the widow of David Green who was killed at Louisburg in 1745. She had a son Joseph, and a daughter Sarah, by her first husband. Ebenezer afterward took her for his second wife (pub. at Georgetown, May 9, 1746) and the following children were born to them:

PETER.

TABITHA.

PHEBE.

About 1749 or '50, Ebenezer with his family settled on Matinicus. He was killed there by the Indians, June 10, 1757. His widow, with her daughter (Sarah) by her first marriage, and children (Peter, Tabitha and Phebe) by her second marriage were taken by the Indians, and the children were never heard of afterwards. The children of Ebenezer

by his first wife were not on the island at the time of the attack; they grew to maturity, and the daughters married, as above stated. The mother, after returning from her captivity, married (3) Chipman Cobb, July 1, 1765. She and her husband resided in Falmouth awhile, and then removed to Gorham, where she died in 1803, at the age of eighty-nine years.

Ebenezer[5] Hall (Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Ebenezer and Hannah ——, was baptized in 1734, and died at Matinicus Feb. 14, 1813. He married (probably 1758) Susannah Young of Old York. She was the daughter of Job and Patience Young and was born Feb. 26, 1741. After the death of her husband she resided with her son John at Rockland, where she died Dec. 9, 1831. Fifteen children were born to them, all of whom lived to marry and have families of their own. This large family scattered, and their numerous descendants are now found in many parts of the country. A number of them are living at Matinicus.

In 1906, the descendants of Ebenezer who was killed by the Indians, formed a reunion association. They have purchased a bronze tablet which is set in a ledge near the site of Mr. Hall's death. The tablet bears the following inscription:

EBENEZER HALL
THE FIRST WHITE SETTLER
ON MATINICUS ISLE, MAINE
KILLED BY THE INDIANS
JUNE 6, 1757

Following are the children born to Ebenezer[5] and his wife Susannah:

HANNAH b. Sept. 11, 1759; m. Thaddeus Carver and removed to Vinalhaven. He was b. Dec. 7, 1751, and arrived at Vinalhaven from Marshfield, Mass., in 1766. He died in 1832. Ten children were born to this couple.

MARY b. Aug. 25, 1761; m. John Crie.

SUSANNAH b. May 10, 1763; m. (pub. Oct. 12, 1783) Isachar Lane, one of the early settlers at Vinalhaven. They lived there awhile and then departed.

JANE b. Mar. 4, 1765; m. (1) Jan. 1784, David Pierce Jr. of Boothbay, and had several children. She married (2) June 1792, David Emery of Boothbay and had seven children. Their daughter Sallie m. John Crie Jr. of Matinicus.

EBENEZER b. Feb. 15, 1767; m. (1) 1790-1, Sarah Calderwood; (2) (pub. Oct. 5, 1801), Mary Ames; (3) Apr. 20, 1809, Elinor Burgess.

MARGARET b. Mar. 9, 1769; m. (pub. Nov. 15, 1789) Benjamin Lane, and removed to Vinalhaven. Benjamin was born in Massachusetts 1762; arrived at Vinalhaven after the Revolution. Seven children were born to them. He died 1842; she d. 1837.

PATIENCE b. Feb. 14, 1771; m. Nathaniel Fernald.

SARAH b. Feb. 9, 1773; m. May 11, 1792, James Roberts. He was born in Liverpool, Eng. in 1770, and arrived at Vinalhaven about 1789. Nine children were born to them.

CHARITY b. Dec. 11, 1775; m. May 24, 1793, Jonathan Calderwood.

JAMES b. Jan. 26, 1777; m. Mary F. Smith.

JOHN b. Dec. 25, 1788; m. Olive Tolman.

ABIGAIL b. Mar. 6, 1781; m. (1) Nov. 29, 1799, Timothy Young, (2) May 11, 1809, Dea. Josiah Ingraham.

GEORGE b. May 3, 1783; m. (1) May 1805, Elisabeth Burgess, (2) Susannah Burgess.

DAVID b. Jan. 30, 1786; m. Susannah Allen.

BETSEY b. May 30, 1788; m. June 21, 1813, Samuel Haskell.

Ebenezer[6] Hall (Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall, was born at Matinicus Feb. 15, 1767. He married (1) 1790-1 Sarah Calderwood, (2) (pub. Oct. 5, 1801) Mary Ames, (3) Apr. 20, 1809, Eleanor Burgess. He was living at Matinicus in 1810, with his wife, one daughter and three sons. He soon after removed to the vicinity of Belfast, Me. He had a large family of children, of whom the following are known:

HANNAH b. Dec. 16, 1807; m. William Fernald; resided in Lincolnville.
WILLIAM.
EBENEZER.
ROBERT.
ANDREW.
CHARLES.
JOB.
Daughter; m. a Carey and lived in Rockport.

James[6] Hall (Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall, was born on Matinicus Jan. 26, 1777. He married, Mar. 31, 1799, Mary F. Smith, who was born Sept. 8, 1782. They resided in Matinicus until some time subsequent to 1820, when he removed with his family; he died Aug. 24, 1828; she died Mar. 1, 1859. The following children were born to them:

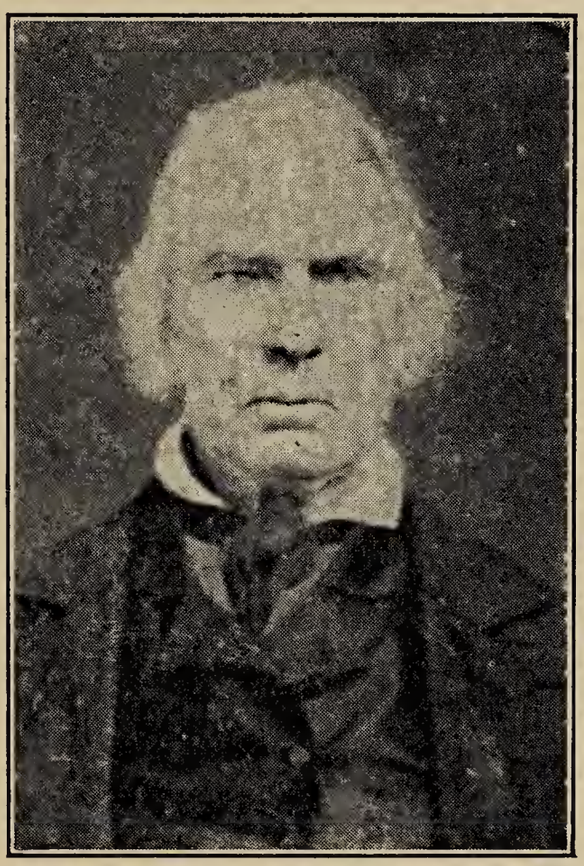
JANE b. Feb. 24, 1799; m. Aug. 10, 1816, John Green; d. Mar. 15, 1846.
FREEMAN b. Feb. 17, 1800; m. Patience Allen.
GEORGE b. Jan. 14, 1802; m. Abigail Ames, Nov. 20, 1823.
ABIGAIL b. Aug. 31, 1803; m. (1) (pub. Sept. 30, 1820) Jabez Ames, (2) Larkin Thorndike; had several children by each husband.
SALLY b. May 7, 1805; m. Nov. 25, 1824, John Norwood.
NANCY b. Sept. 15, 1807; m. (1) Myles Jackson, (2) Larkin Thorndike.
JOHN b. Dec. 15, 1810; m. Frances Norwood.
LEWIS b. Nov. 15, 1812; m. Mary ——.
JAMES b. Feb. 14, 1815; m. Aug. 25, 1844, Jane Young, dau. of Rufus and Sallie (Carver) Young, and d. Jan. 11, 1847. They had one son: J. Thomas.
ISAAC HALL b. Mar. 31, 1818; d. Sept. 6, 1844.
FRANCES F. b. Oct. 10, 1821; m. George Lamb.
WELLMAN b. Oct. 22, 1823; m. Susan F. ——.
MARY F. b. Aug. 4, 1827; m. Joseph Dubor.

John[6] Hall (Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall,

was born on Matinicus Dec. 25, 1778. He married Aug. 20, 1800, Olive Tolman, daughter of Isaiah and Margaret (Robbins) Tolman; she was born Sept. 1, 1783. They lived at Matinicus until some time subsequent to 1820, and then removed with their family to Rockland or South Thomaston. He died Jan. 12, 1871. The following children, perhaps others, were born to them:

FRANCES R. m. Joseph Condon.

HIRAM b. ab. 1805; m. Mary Hix, Oct. 2, 1831.



JOHN HALL, 1778-1871

ISAAC T. b. ab. 1807; m. Sarah Hahn, in 1837.

SAMUEL b. Mar. 19, 1809; m. Julia Conant, Apr. 1, 1832.

JOHN m. Margaret Watson, and was lost at sea.

GEORGE m. Lois Cooper.

George[6] Washington Hall (Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall, was born at Matinicus, May 3, 1783. He married (1) May 19, 1804, Elisabeth Burgess, daughter of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eldredge) Burgess; she was born Aug.

16, 1786, and died Dec. 27, 1830. He married (2) Apr. 16, 1831, Susannah Burgess, daughter of Edward and Sarah (Philbrook) Burgess; she was born about 1804. Geo. W. married and settled in Matinicus where he raised a large family; sometime between 1820 and 1830, removed to Appleton; children by 1st wife:

JONATHAN b. July 16 ,1804; m. Mahala St. Clair.
EZEKIEL b. Sept. 20, 1806; m. Jane Kendall.
TIMOTHY b. June 11, 1807; m. Mary Roberts.
SALLY b. Apr. 11, 1809.
OLIVE b. Mar. 20, 1813; m. David Skillings.
CALVIN b. Nov. 1, 1811; m. Lydia Kendall.
JOSEPH b. May 28, 1815; m. Elisabeth Barton.
GEORGE b. May 8, 1817; m. Mary Conant.
LYDIA b. May 15, 1819; m. William Collins.
ELISA b. May 31, 1821; m. Edward Burgess.
JAMES b. Feb. 14, 1823; m. Mary Ann Clark.
JULIA b. Dec. 12, 1824; m. Horatio Dunton.
JOHN b. Aug. 28, 1826; m. A. Luce.
HARRIETTE b. Oct. 30, 1829; m. Robert F. Crie.

Children by 2d wife:

NANCY b. Feb. 24, 1832; m. Arnold Wentworth.
ELSIE b. Oct. 28, 1834; d. young.

David[6] Hall (Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall, was born at Matinicus Jan. 30, 1786. He married (pub. Oct. 9, 1804) Susannah Allen, daughter of Jonathan and Margaret (Fitzgerald) Allen, who was born Jan. 22, 1789. They spent most of their lives at Matinicus and Ragged Island; removed in their later days probably to Camden, where Susannah died in 1865. The following children (not in order of their births) were born to them:

G. WASHINGTON m. Harriette Condon, Dec. 1, 1833.
LAVINIA m. Ephraim Coombs, pub. Oct. 31, 1835.
EZRA m. Jane Bramhall, pub. Nov. 22, 1832.
SUSAN E. b. 1825; m. Joseph Leighton.
ADELIA M. b. 1830; d. Aug. 6, 1846.
BARNARD m. Martha A. Marshall, and had a daughter (Martha J.) who m. Avery York and had a daughter (Carrie E.) who m. a Cunningham.
ELMINA m. Joshua Bramhall, in 1832.

Sophia m. (1) Mar. 29, 1830, John Coombs, (2) —— Gregory.

Freeman[7] Hall (James[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of James and Mary (Smith) Hall, was born at Matinicus Feb. 16, 1800. He married Jan. 1, 1827, Patience Allen, daughter of Charles and Lydia (Smith) Allen, who was born Apr. 10, 1802. Freeman Hall was one of the outstanding figures in the life and development of the community. He held every office that it was possible for the plantation to bestow upon him. He was one of the first assessors, the first town clerk, which

FREEMAN AND PATIENCE (ALLEN) HALL

office he held for twenty years. He was the first postmaster. He was a successful merchant. He died here Aug. 20, 1880, aged 80 years, and to the last was actively interested in public affairs. His wife died June 22, 1892. Their children were:

Amanda b. Oct. 12, 1827; m. Dec. 25, 1861, Charles Howard; d. Jan. 18, 1894.

Henry E. b. Jan. 21, 1829; d. May 27, 1830.

Henrietta b. Mar. 24, 1831; d. May 1, 1860.

Mary Helen b. Apr. 1, 1834; m. Isaac Crie; d. May 2, 1863.

Freeman J. b. Mar. 30, 1835; m. Nov. 1858, Maria Higgins; d. Dec. 14, 1863.

Charles A. b. Feb. 16, 1838; d. Oct. 28, 1840.

HENRY E. b. June 24, 1840; m. Pamelia Burgess.
LYDIA J. b. June 30, 1842; d. Sept. 4, 1857.
PAMELIA F. b. Nov. 14, 1844; d. Aug. 22, 1859.

Capt. Hiram[7] Hall (John[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of John and Olive (Tolman) Hall, was born at Matinicus about 1805. He married Oct. 2, 1831, Mary Hix, daughter of Deacon Thomas and Sally (Holland) Hix, who was born Oct. 17, 1810. They resided in Rockland and had the following children:

SARAH T. b. Aug. 20, 1832; m. Capt. Wm. M. Munroe.
CAPT. HIRAM 2d b. Oct. 12, 1834; m. Susan E. Snow.
JOHN B. b. Aug. 20, 1836.
JOSEPH WESTON b. Apr. 13, 1838.
HEZEKIAH H. b. June 15, 1841; m. Frances A. Perry.
RICHARD C. b. ab. 1844; m. Emma Blaisdell.
JOSHUA B. b. ab. 1850.

Ezekiel[7] Hall (George[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of George and Elisabeth (Burgess) Hall, was born at Matinicus Sept. 20, 1806. He married Aug. 3, 1829, Jane Kendall, daughter of Samuel and Jane Kendall of Hope; she was born Jan. 7, 1814, and died Mar. 18, 1894. Ezekiel was a sea captain, and after having received his freight money, was supposedly murdered for same in the streets of Boston, Nov. 1849. Their children were:

ALBERT b. Apr. 4, 1831; m. 1853, Frances, dau. of Dodge Bowers of Camden, and had three ch. He was drowned Apr. 4, 1831.
ELISABETH b. Feb. 7, 1833; m. Albion Ingraham.
MARY ANN b. Dec. 20, 1834; m. George Rhodes.
WM. RILEY d. in infancy, Aug. 21, 1836.
LEONARD b. Sept. 20, 1838; m. Oct. 10, 1861, Melinda Gregory.
WM. RILEY b. on Wooden Ball Island July 11, 1840 (the only person ever born there), m. Mary Murch, who bore him 6 ch. He d. June 15, 1917.
ABIGAIL d. in infancy May 21, 1842.
HARRIET A. b. Oct. 17, 1843; m. Parks Buker.
FRANK b. Feb. 24, 1846; unmarried.
WOODBURY E. b. Mar. 31, 1850; m. Elisabeth Chaffin.

James[7] Hall (George[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of George and Elisabeth (Burgess) Hall, was born Feb. 14, 1823; he married, May 12, 1850, Mary Ann Clark, daughter of William and Hannah (Cook) Clark of St. George. She was born Nov. 14, 1832, and died Mar. 26, 1914. He died May 22, 1896. The following children were born to them:

JAMES E. b. Mar. 23, 1851; m. Ida E. Condon.
HANNAH ELIZA b. May 16, 1853; d. Apr. 27, 1860.
ORRIS F. b. Feb. 7, 1856; m. Mary Perkins.
MARY ELLA b. Feb. 5, 1858; m. Daniel Wagner.
HORATIO D. b. July 16, 1865; m. Cora Norton.
LYDIA b. Mar. 6, 1866; m. William Cummings.
HARRIETTE C. b. Aug. 27, 1869; m. James Burgess.

THE FREEMAN HALL HOUSE

Henry[8] E. Hall (Freeman[7], James[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Freeman and Patience (Allen) Hall, was born June 24, 1840. On Aug. 10, 1862 he married Pamelia Burgess and immediately left as a member of the 2d Maine Battery to help preserve the Union. At the close of the war he returned. He died Apr. 29, 1880. His wife was the daughter of John and Hannah (Young) Burgess, and was born Feb. 21, 1842; she married (2) Wm. J. Stanton and removed to South Thomaston, where she died June 9, 1894. Children of Henry and Pamelia were:

Fred C. b. Aug. 8, 1867; m. June 22, 1897, Albertie Edwards.

Winnifred M. b. May 1, 1869; m. Nov. 29, 1887, Milton E. Bassick and had the following children:

Oscar L. b. Sept. 17, 1888; m. Jane Hughes, Aug. 17, 1922.

Edna V. b. Oct. 7, 1894; m. Carl Anderson, June 24, 1922.

Walter A. b. Apr. 25, 1907.

Henrietta H. b. Sept. 23, 1872; m. Apr. 4, 1917, Stanley E. Palmeter of Kentville, N. S. He is the son of Alonzo and Achsia (Foote) Palmeter, and was born in 1878.

Freeman[9] J. (Henry[8], Freeman[7], James[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), was born May 15, 1876; m. Aug. 22, 1906, Bertha Ozbun and has children as follows:

Henry E. b. July 3, 1907.

Marjorie A. b. June 24, 1909.

F. Arthur b. Dec. 13, 1912.

Helen M. b. Aug. 24, 1915.

Harold G. b. Jan. 22, 1918.

Grace Louise b. Jan. 25, 1926.

Children of Pamelia and Wm. J. Stanton:

Jennie W. b. June 2, 1882; d. Oct. 15, 1894.

Harriet E. b. Oct. 26, 1884; d. Oct. 5, 1911; m. Charles Wilbur, Nov. 19, 1904, and had children:

Bessie M. b. Nov. 30, 1905.

Ruth G. b. May 17, 1911.

Eleanor Estelle b. Feb. 18, 1887; m. W. Other Stewart, Dec. 10, 1906, and had children:

Paul S. b. June 24, 1908.

Miriam L. b. Aug. 29, 1910.

Samuel G. b. June 23, 1914.

Rollin O. b. May 19, 1920.

James Stanley b. May 12, 1926.

John[8] Thomas Hall (James[7], James[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of James and Jane (Young) Hall, was b. July 1846. He married (1) Feb. 5, 1875, Matilda A. Norton, daughter of Jonathan and Har-

riette (Tolman) Norton. She was born Nov. 10, 1856, and died in 1879. He married (2) 1895, Caroline Packard, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Sallie Packard. J. Thomas was in business at Matinicus for many years, where he died without issue, Feb. 1923.

Capt. Hiram[8] Hall (Hiram[7], John[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Hiram and Mary (Hix) Hall, was born Oct. 12, 1834; he married Jan. 1, 1853, Susan C. Snow, daughter of Capt. Israel and Lucy (Thorndike) Snow, who was born Apr. 8, 1834. They resided at Rockland and had the following children:

MABEL b. Dec. 1861; d. young.

CHARLES S. b. May 22, 1864; m. Ellen J. Piper.

MAUDE H. b. Nov. 29, 1868; unmarried.

James[8] E. Hall (James[7], George[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of James and Mary Ann (Clark) Hall, was born Mar. 23, 1851. He married Mar. 10, 1875, Ida E. Condon; she was the daughter of Seth T. and Elsie (Burgess) Condon and was born Mar. 2, 1856. They resided at Matinicus and Criehaven for many years. He was a keeper at Matinicus Rock Light for 14 years (8 years as head keeper) and was transferred to Grindle Point Light at Islesboro, where he was killed while blasting rock, Sept. 27, 1916. Two children were born to them:

ELLEN L. b. Jan. 4, 1876; m. Judson H. Young.

LEONARD A. b. Nov. 12, 1896; m. Ermina Pendleton of Islesboro, and was a soldier in the Great War.

Horatio[8] D. Hall (James[7], George[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of James and Mary Ann (Clark) Hall, was born July 16, 1865. He lived at Matinicus and Criehaven, and later moved to Rockland. He married Oct. 22, 1891, Cora E. Norton, daughter of Altiverd A. and Rosilla (Abbott) Norton. She was born Mar. 3, 1875. They have a son Altiverd, born June 6, 1895; was a soldier in the Great War; married, Feb. 27, 1918, Eloise P. Andrews; one daughter, Margaret b. Feb. 27, 1919.

Charles[9] S. Hall (Hiram[8], Hiram[7], John[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Samuel[2], George[1]), son of Hiram and

Susan E. (Snow) Hall, was born May 22, 1864. He married Mar. 18, 1889, Susan R. Piper of Providence, R. I. He resides at present in Rockland and has in his possession (handed down from father to son) a large iron pot, used originally by Ebenezer who was killed by the Indians. His children are as follows:

MILDRED N. b. Mar. 15, 1900.
CHARLES S. b. June 8, 1904.
HARRIET A. b. Mar. 6, 1906.
HELEN C. b. Sept. 2, 1915.
CHARLOTTE E. b. Apr. 1890; dau. by previous marriage.

A LATELY BUILT RESIDENCE

HOWARD

John Howard and wife had two sons who came to Matinicus and married Matinicus girls:

CHARLES b. Feb. 20, 1826 in Union; came to Matinicus when a boy and lived in the family of Freeman Hall. He married Dec. 25, 1861, Amanda Hall, daughter of Freeman and Patience (Allen) Hall, who was born Oct. 12, 1827, and died here Jan. 18, 1894. He died here June 22, 1898.

GEORGE m. Dec. 31, 1863, Mary J. Condon, daughter of Thomas and Elisa (Pease) Condon, who was

born Aug. 22, 1844. George died in the Soldiers' Home at Togus.

Harvey L. Howard, son of Elias and Nancy (Snow) Howard, was born in Rockland Nov. 11, 1860. He married Oct. 4, 1881, Anna T. Ripley, daughter of John D. and Martha (McCorrison) Ripley, who was born Jan. 22, 1856. Came with his family to Matinicus about 1900; lived here twenty years or so, and returned to Rockland. Their children were:

MARY A. b. June 22, 1884; m. (1) La Forest Young, (2) Fred E. Arnold.

LEROY L. b. May 3, 1883; d. young.

FRED G. b. May 11, 1887; m. (1) Vivian Williams, (2) Fannie Butler.

Frederick G. Howard, son of Harvey L. and Anna T. (Ripley) Howard, was born in Rockland May 11, 1887; came to Matinicus with his parents and married Aug. 27, 1917, Vivian Williams, daughter of Albion H. and Emma (Loud) Williams of Tenant's Harbor, who was born in 1897; on Dec. 23, 1920, a son, John Ripley, was born to them. Vivian died Dec. 25, 1921. Fred married (2) Sept. 6, 1823, Fannie Butler, daughter of Oscar and Mary (Tilson) Butler of Thomaston.

HUTCHINGS

Luman Hutchings was born in Orland, Me., Jan. 12, 1856; the son of James E. and Emmeline (Sawyer) Hutchings. He married Mary Hutchings. He came to Matinicus about 1905, and has lived here since.

Alfred L. Hutchings, son of Luman and Mary, was born Dec. 12, 1892. He came to Matinicus with his father, when about twelve years old, and married, Aug. 16, 1919, Marion L., daughter of James F. and Mary E. Hutchings, who was born at Winterport Feb. 15, 1894. Alfred L. was a soldier in the Great War, the only "doughboy" to go from here. They have one son, William.

KNIGHT

Andrew S. Knight came to Matinicus and helped in the construction of the Henry Young wharf. By his first wife, Elisabeth, he had a son Alonzo whom he brought with him. He married (2) Jan. 17, 1877, Clara E. Young, daughter of William and Mary (Stinson) Young, who was born about 1856. They afterwards removed from here. Four daughters were born to them.

Alonzo Knight, son of Andrew and Elisabeth, was born Mar. 25, 1859; came to Matinicus with his father and married, Nov. 15, 1882, Marietta Young, daughter of William and Mary (Stinson) Young, who was born about 1859. Two children were born to them, Willard and Elvira. On Jan. 18, 1886, Alonzo was accidentally killed while working on a hay press. His widow married (2) July 11, 1887, Geo. A. Lunt. He was killed by the accidental discharge of a shot-gun, on Dec. 9, 1887. His widow married (3) John E. Knight; they had a daughter, Flora, and removed from here.

LEIGHTON

Joseph Leighton, born in 1816, lived at Criehaven and Matinicus for many years. He married Susan Hall, daughter of David and Susannah (Allen) Hall. She was born 1825. The following children were born to them; perhaps others:

ARVILDA b. 1843; m. May 1, 1858, Nathaniel C. Stinson.
ELLEN m. Roy (?) Horton.
DAVID H. b. ab. 1844.
CHARLES b. ab. 1845.
WILLARD b. ab. 1852.
WILLIAM F. b. ab. 1848.
FRANK b. ab. 1854.
CLARA E. b. ab. 1856.

LONG

Charles A. E. Long came to Matinicus in 1910. He was born in Boston, Mass., Apr. 8, 1870, the son of Samuel T. Long who was born in Durham, N. H., Mar. 30, 1841, and

Zeruah F. Titus who was born in Union, Me., Jan. 1847. He married, June 9, 1892, Helen E. Young, daughter of Randall E. and Ellen (Frohock) Young (both born in Lincolnville, Me.) One son (Winfred T.) was born to them Dec. 24, 1893. Charles A. E. Long was educated in the Boston schools, and was graduated from the Boston English High School, in the class of 1888. He is a direct descendant, on his paternal side, of John and Welthen Goddard and of Philip Chesley, who came from England and settled in what is now Durham, N. H., in 1631-4. His great-great-grandfather, Capt. Eleazer Bennett, gave Revolutionary service and was one of those who helped to capture the powder and stores at Fort William and Mary, in 1774. Samuel T. Long, father of Charles A. E. Long, was one of the first to volunteer in the Civil War, as a member of Co. G, 1st Mass. Vols. Lt. Winfred T. Long was an aviator in the Great War, and is now a lieutenant in the Officers Reserve. The mother of Charles A. E. Long is descended from the Emertons, Grays and Herricks, pioneers of Hancock County, Me., and from the Tituses, Gilmores, Rogerses, Whittakers, Millers and Sabens, all of whom settled in New England in the early part of the seventeenth century.

LOVETT

John Lovett was born in Beverly, Mass., in 1791; came to Matinicus and married Mar. 9, 1841, Sally Young, daughter of Abraham and Lydia (Thayer) Young, who was born Oct. 18, 1823. He died without issue, Mar. 14, 1854, and his widow married (2) Seth Condon.

LUCAS

John Lucas, son of Edward and Mary, was born in Union, in 1839; came to Matinicus and married Jan. 12, 1860, Rhoda Helen Abbott, daughter of Samuel S. and Abigail (Burgess) Abbott. John died Mar. 6, 1920; his wife died several months previous; children:

SOPHRONIA.
ESTELLA m. Fred Brown.
ESTHER J.
EFFIE MAY m. —— Peabody.

MARSHALL

Robert Marshall was born in St. George, Jan. 16, 1794, the son of Benjamin and Phoebe (Young) Marshall. He was a veteran of the War of 1812, and received a pension for same. He served in Captains Bradford and Ira Drew's companies, Twenty-first Regiment of U. S. Infantry, and was at the battle of Bridgewater, and others. He came to Matinicus and married July 13, 1826, Lydia Allen, daughter of Charles and Lydia (Smith) Allen, who was born Jan. 29, 1804. They lived at Ragged Island and Matinicus. He

POSING (ABOUT 1880)

died Nov. 5, 1862. After his death she received a pension until her own death, July 6, 1890. The following children were born to them:

SUSAN J. b. Oct. 15, 1829; m. John Young.
ELMIRA m. James Curtis.
EMILY b. 1836; m. Jacob T. Abbott.
AUGUSTUS F. b. 1828; m. Margianna Condon.
PATIENCE b. 1835; m. ——— Cushman.
CHARLES b. 1842; d. unm'd.

Augustus[3] F. Marshall (Robert[2], Benjamin[1]), son of Robert and Lydia (Allen) Marshall, was born at Matinicus

in 1828. He married Jan. 6, 1850, Margiana Condon, daughter of Seth and Phebe (Stackpole) Condon, who was born Oct. 14, 1830. Augustus was drowned about 1865. His widow married twice afterwards, and died Oct. 25, 1896. Children of Augustus and Margiana were:

RUTH ANN b. 1851; m. Albert Hassen of Camden.
C. FREEMAN m. Inez Ordway.
M. JOSEPHINE b. 1858.
AMANDA E. b. Aug. 4, 1859; m. C. H. Ring.
AUGUSTUS m. Nellie ———.

MARTELOCK

John F. Martelock, son of John and Christine Martelock, was born in Germany, June 21, 1858. He married, Sept. 30, 1898, Lizzie (Vassell) Walker, daughter of Joseph and Mary (King) Vassell; she was born in Gorham, N. H., Feb. 25, 1876; she had a son Thomas by her first husband, who was drowned at Matinicus Rock, May 25, 1916, aged 22 years. John and Lizzie have resided on Wheaton's Island for the past twenty-five years or more.

McDANIEL

In the census of 1790, James McDaniel is listed as the head of a family of five, presumably himself, wife and three sons under sixteen years of age. He probably removed with his family soon after. He is not listed in the census of 1800 and there is no further record of him or of his children.

MILLER

Rufus Miller was born in Appleton, May 27, 1856, a son of Albert and Cecelia (McCurdy) Miller. His early life was spent in Appleton and Camden. Came to Matinicus in 1880, and married Feb. 4, 1883, Lydia J. Ames, daughter of Ezekiel and Annette (Young) Ames, who was born June 6, 1863. Their union was childless, but they extended a parents' care upon the orphan son of Mrs. Miller's brother, Elmer E. Ames, whom they took at birth and reared to manhood. With the exception of a few years at Vinalhaven, they have always lived at Matinicus.

NICKELS

In the census of 1790, Alexander Nickels is listed as the head of a family of five—3 males and 2 females. In this year he deeded the northwesterly part of the island to Isaiah Tolman, and probably removed with his family, as no further record of them is found at Matinicus. This was Alexander, Jr., to whom his father conveyed the northern half of the island in 1783. It is not evident whether or not Alexander, Sr., ever resided here. When conveyed to his son there was a house and barn upon the land but it may have been used by other parties.

NORTON

Jonathan Norton, probably son of Stephen, was born Mar. 8, 1790. He removed from Methuen, Mass., and married Deborah Andrews, daughter of Amos and Susannah (Young) Andrews. She was born June 13, 1799. Jonathan died Apr. 19, 1857. They had children:

SUSAN b. Jan. 10, 1816; d. 1836, unm'd.
AMOS A. b. Sept. 18, 1818; d. 1841; m. Hannah Bartlett.
JONATHAN b. Aug. 22, 1820; m. Harriette Tolman.
ELVIRA b. June 23, 1823; m. John Allen.
FREEMAN C. b. Nov. 17, 1825; d. 1847.
WILLIAM b. Jan. 17, 1828; m. (1) Amanda Hillman, (2) Nancy J. Snowdeal.
ADELINE b. June 19, 1830; m. Nathan Stanton.
JOSEPH b. Sept. 13, 1832; d. 1839.
AURELIA J. b. Sept. 22, 1834; d. 1922; m. Robert Dunning.
HARRIETTE T. b. Aug. 20, 1836; d. 1924; m. Oct. 1853, William Snow.
MARGARET A. b. Apr. 25, 1839; m. Rufus Y. Young.
ERASTUS b. May 24, 1841; d. 1841.
FREDERICK A. b. June 9, 1843; m. Nov. 18, 1868, Lauretta Abbot, dau. of Otis Abbot and Hannah (Young) Burgess. She was b. Dec. 6, 1847, and d. Dec. 9, 1923. Frederick d. Feb. 3, 1922. No children.

Jonathan[3] Norton (Jonathan[2], Stephen[1]), son of Jonathan and Deborah (Andrews) Norton, was born at St.

George, Aug. 22, 1820. He came to Matinicus, where he married, Feb. 25, 1847, Harriette Tolman, daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Young) Tolman. She was born Jan. 15, 1825. They raised a family on Matinicus and in their later years, removed to Auburn, Me., where they died; he in 1904; she, June 16, 1922. Had children:

FREEMAN C. b. Feb. 24, 1848; m. Lisetta T. Ames.
ALTIVERD A. b. Oct. 5, 1849; m. Rosilla Abbott.
CORA E. b. Oct. 2, 1851; m. Charles J. Tolman.
EDITH T. b. Sept. 26, 1853; m. Dec. 7, 1872, Josiah H. Williams. One son, Ralph.
MATILDA A. b. Nov. 10, 1856; m. John T. Hall.
JOSEPHINE A. b. Sept. 21, 1860; m. Charles J. Tolman.
OLIVE S. b. July 20, 1862; d. Mar. 13, 1894.
JEANETTE P. b. Feb. 12, 1865; d. Mar. 28, 1891.
HARRIETTE F. b. July 18, 1816; m. (1) July 8, 1888, Wm. Brackley; (2) Feb. 28, 1895, Herbert E. Hilton; (3) Nov. 27, 1920, Wm. L. Arnold.

William[3] Norton (Jonathan[2], Stephen[1]), son of Jonathan and Deborah (Andrews) Norton, was born in St. George Jan. 17, 1828. He removed to Matinicus and married (1) May 21, 1854, Amanda Hillman, daughter of Henry and Almira (Tolman) Hillman. She was born Jan. 2, 1834, and died Feb. 4, 1858. He married (2) Dec. 2, 1860, Nancy J. Snowdeal, daughter of Edward and Mary (Wall) Snowdeal. She was born at St. George Feb. 21, 1836, and died at Rockland Sept. 27, 1923. Had daughter by 1st wife:

EMMELINE, b. Aug. 28, 1855; m. Otis Abbott.

Children by 2d wife:

AVA M. b. Oct. 5, 1861; m. Hiram Smith.
ORISSA W. b. Dec. 13, 1864; m. Jan. 14, 1894, George Horton, son of John and Margaret (Kirby) Horton. He was b. May 3, 1870.
LIZZIE MAY b. Dec. 14, 1874; d. Dec. 13, 1905, unm'd.

Freeman[4] C. Norton (Jonathan[3], Jonathan[2], Stephen[1]), son of Jonathan and Harriette (Tolman) Norton, was born at Matinicus Feb. 24, 1848. He married, Dec. 2, 1871, Lisetta T. Ames, daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Crie) Ames. She was born Jan. 28, 1854. They resided at Matinicus

for a number of years and then removed to Auburn in 1888, where he died, Sept. 9, 1921. Children were:

CHARLES FREDERICK b. June 5, 1872; d. Mar. 15, 1891.
ERNEST WILSON b. June 26, 1874; d. July 7, 1887.
AUSTIN EVERETT b. June 17, 1877; d. May 27, 1896.
MONIRA LOUISE b. Nov. 2, 1882; m. Merton G. Churchill; ch.:
  NORMAN B. b. Feb. 2, 1911.
  MARIAN GREEN b. Aug. 30, 1915.
ALICE CLAIRE b. May 4, 1885; unm'd.
GUY ALTON b. Sept. 15, 1887; d. Mar. 13, 1890.
HARVEY MERRILL b. May 8, 1890; m. Addie B. Rowe; ch.:
  HARVEY N. b. Nov. 5, 1919; d. Jan. 10, 1924.
  HELEN RUTH b. Aug. 1, 1925.
HENRIETTA A. b. Jan. 7, 1893; m. Daniel B. Blanchard; ch.:
  JULIA L. b. May 29, 1919.
  AUSTIN N. b. Mar. 23, 1921.
  JAMES F. b. Sept. 23, 1922.
EDITH FRANCES b. Mar. 11, 1898; m. Willis A. Annis; ch.:
  HELEN C. b. June 9, 1921.
  DOROTHY L. b. Jan. 8, 1924.

Altiverd[4] A. Norton (Jonathan[3], Jonathan[2], Stephen[1]), son of Jonathan and Harriette (Tolman) Norton, was born at Matinicus Oct. 5, 1849. He married, Jan. 1, 1873, Rosilla Abbott, daughter of Otis Abbott and Hannah (Young) Abbott, who was born Nov. 19, 1855. He was an assistant keeper at the "Rock" Light, and afterwards keeper at Negro Island Light; died at Camden Jan. 26, 1926. Children were:

SIDNEY B. b. Aug. 16, 1873.
CORA E. b. Mar. 23, 1875; m. Horatio Hall.
MAUD R. b. Nov. 25, 1876; m. (1) Sept. 23, 1895, James Burgess; m. (2) Leon Lord.
HATTIE B. b. May 5, 1879; d. June 11, 1897.
RENA m. June 14, 1916, R. A. King.

NUNAN

William E. Nunan, son of Charles F. and Emma (Hutchins) Nunan, was born at Cape Porpoise Oct. 17, 1882. He married June 1910, Edna Wagner, daughter of Daniel and Ella (Hall) Wagner. She was born Jan. 26, 1893. They came to Matinicus in 1913. On Dec. 21, 1914, he went to haul his lobster traps and was never heard from afterwards. One son:

WM. FURLONG b. Nov. 27, 1912.

PEARDON

Reverend James H. Peardon, a popular and talented preacher, was pastor of the church from April 1909, to Oct. 1912, when he resigned and accepted a call at Southboro, Mass. James was born Sept. 10, 1876; his wife, Nora V., Jan. 19, 1881. One son was born to them: Francis B., who was born Dec. 31, 1904 and died when about fifteen years of age.

PERRY

Benjamin Perry, originally from New Hampshire, resided and died in Rockland. He married Peggy Tolman, daughter of Elijah Tolman and Mrs. Sally Woodward. Elijah was the son of Isaiah and Margaret (Robbins) Tolman. Benjamin's children:

MARTHA m. Oliver Graffam of Camden.

JOSEPH E. b. ab. 1826; m. Araminta L. Philbrook.

WM. CHESLEY b. 1827; m. M. Adeline Philbrook.

William Chesley Perry, son of Benjamin and Peggy (Tolman) Perry, was born in Camden in 1827. He came to Matinicus when a boy. He married Jan. 6, 1849, M. Adeline Philbrook, daughter of Alexander and Matilda (Tolman) Philbrook. She was born at Matinicus, Oct. 25, 1829, and died at Rockland, Apr. 4, 1915. Children were:

CLARA b. Mar. 4, 1852; m. John Burgess.

ALEXANDER L. b. Oct. 7, 1855; m. (1) 1882, Lucy E. Burgess, dau. of B. Eldredge and Mary E. (Verrill) Burgess. She was b. Mar. 8, 1860, and d. Feb. 18, 1886. He m. (2) Sept. 24, 1889, Julia M. (Clark)

Pierson. She was b. ab. 1852, and d. Oct. 7, 1904. He m. (3) Aug. 28, 1916, Hattie (Clark) Kellar. She was b. at St. George 1856, and d. at Rockland Nov. 24, 1919.

OLIVER G. b. May 2, 1862; m. (pub. Aug. 28, 1891) Nellie M. Reynolds, dau. of ——; 1 dau., Ethel, m. Fred P. Coster, June 15, 1916.

HELEN M. b. Jan. 28, 1867; m. (1) Elmer E. Ames; (2) William A. Williams, Dec. 3, 1893. He d. Mar. 8, 1925, aged 60 yrs.

Joseph E. Perry, son of Benjamin and Peggy (Tolman) Perry, was born Feb. 18, 1826 and died Feb. 3, 1907. He married, Jan. 15, 1854, Araminta L. Philbrook, daughter of Alexander and Matilda (Tolman) Philbrook. She was born Nov. 29, 1833, and died Sept 2, 1922. The following children were born to them:

FRANKLIN N. b. Dec. 16, 1854.

LEFOREST C. b. Mar. 6, 1856; m. Lilla Folensby and had one son: Geo. Wesley. LeForest d. Nov. 18, 1917.

LEROY W. b. Mar. 6, 1856.

MARTHA G. b. Dec. 7, 1857; m. Wm. Crawford.

ISABEL P. b. Aug. 28, 1862; m. Michael Maloy.

JERRY G. b. June 10, 1864; d. June 18, 1865.

KATIE H. b. July 3, 1870; m. Chandler Pierce.

ADA F. b. May 18, 1873; d. Aug. 30, 1873.

PHILBROOK

Thomas[1] Philbrick appeared in Watertown, Mass. in 1636. On Jan. 23, 1645/6 he sold his house and lands in Watertown and soon removed to Hampton, N. H. His wife Elisabeth ——— died in Hampton Feb. 19, 1663/4. He died 1667. Among his seven children was:

Dea. Thomas[2] Philbrook, born in England in 1624; died in Hampton Nov. 24, 1700. He married (1) Anne Knapp, daughter of Wm. Knapp, Sr., of Watertown, Mass. She died in Hampton May 17, 1667. Thomas married (2) Sept. 22, 1669, Hannah (French) White of Haverhill, Mass., widow of John White and daughter of Edward and Ann French of Salisbury, Mass. Dea. Thomas and his second wife had a son:

William[3] Philbrick (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), born in Hampton June 27, 1670; died in Greenland in 1714. He married in Hampton Oct. 10, 1689, Mary Neal, daughter of Walter Neal. About 1684 he removed to Greenland, N. H., and he and his wife joined the church there at its organization in 1706. Among their seven children was:

Jonathan[4] Philbrook (William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), born about 1694; married in Greenland Jan. 31, 1716/17, Elisabeth Whitten. In 1728, he removed to Arundel (Kennebunkport), Me., then to Saco and afterwards to Bath (Georgetown). In 1743 he built a garrison house which sheltered four families from the Indians. He and his sons had a ship-yard near where the Custom House in Bath now stands. His sons William, Jushua and Job were soldiers in the first company in the Second Parish in 1757. Among the ten children of Jonathan were:

WILLIAM b. 1718; m. Mary Grant.

JOB bapt. 1729; m. (1) Mary Trufant, (2) Dolly Hinkley, (3) Hannah Coombs (widow).

JOSEPH b. ab. 1733; settled on Job's Island ab. 1750; m. Polly Lasell.

William[5] Philbrook (Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Jonathan and Elisabeth (Whitten) Philbrook, was born in 1718. He was published to Mary Grant in Georgetown Sept. 18, 1744. He settled on 700 Acre Island, Islesboro, before the Revolution. He was drowned in Penobscot Bay about 1787. Children were:

JAMES.

DAVID.

JONATHAN.

WILLIAM, settled in Islesboro.

JOSEPH.

ABIGAIL m. Mark (or John) Perry, of Camden.

MOLLY.

Job[5] Philbrook (Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Jonathan and Elisabeth (Whitten) Philbrook, was baptized in 1729. Arrived with his parents at Georgetown, in 1744. When about fourteen years old,

he was captured by Indians and carried to Canada, but returned in about six weeks. He married (1) Mary, daughter of David Trufant of Georgetown (pub. there Nov. 12, 1759). He married (2) Dolly Hinckley at Castine; married (3) widow Hannah Coombs. He lived at Vinalhaven, then at Castine, then at 700 Acre Island, then at Vinalhaven again, where he died about 1802. Among his children were the following:

JEREMIAH b. Dec. 8, 1753; m. Sarah J. Leadbetter.
MARY m. William Rackliff.
LYDIA m. John Smith, son of Peter Smith, one of the first settlers at Vinalhaven. Six children were born to them, among whom was Lydia (b. Mar. 19, 1783), the first wife of Charles Allen of Matinicus.
JOEL.
JANE m. Isaiah Tolman of Matinicus.
JOB, by second wife.
JONATHAN.
HANNAH, by third wife.

William[6] Philbrook (William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of William and Mary (Grant) Philbrook, married Diodama Lassell of Warren (pub. May 6, 1780). He was selectman at Islesboro in 1795. He was a large, powerful man. His children probably were:

ELISHA.
WILLIAM m. Lucy Drinkwater of Northport.
JOSEPH.
DANIEL.
OLIVER m. Anna Stover.
JABEZ m. Judith Thayer.
AMBROSE m. Lydia Warren.
ALEXANDER b. Oct. 15, 1795; m. Matilda Tolman.

Jeremiah[6] Philbrook (Job[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Job and Mary (Trufant) Philbrook, was born in Georgetown Dec. 8, 1753. He married Sarah Jane Leadbetter of Fox Islands. He died Sept. 16, 1819. She died Feb. 2, 1847. Their children were:

MARY m. William Eastis.
JEREMIAH b. May 27, 1777; m. Hannah Hasey.

PHINEAS m. Lydia Young.
SARAH b. ab. 1782; m. Edward Burgess.
SUSAN b. May 26, 1784; m. Alexander Young.
DAVID m. Joanna Andrews.
HANNAH b. Apr. 22, 1789; m. Ebenezer Young.
DANIEL m. Rachel Young.
WILLIAM m. Rachel Norton.
EZEKIEL m. Martha Young.
ELISHA.
JESSE d. young.

Jabez[7] Philbrook (William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of William and Diodama (Lassell) Philbrook, married Dec. 23, 1820, Judith Thayer of Vinalhaven. He died in 1884. Children were:

JANE b. Mar. 8, 1822.
BARBARA A. b. Nov. 18, 1824.
LUSETTA b. Sept. 1, 1827.
JABEZ A. b. Oct. 6, 1831; m. Eliza McKenney in 1854.
JOSEPH H. b. Apr. 24, 1833; m. Elisabeth Flanders in 1853.
WILLIAM b. Nov. 5, 1837; m. Lydia Burgess.

Ambrose[7] Philbrook (William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of William and Diodama (Lassell) Philbrook, married Lydia Warren, Jan. 22, 1833. Children were:

LYDIA DIODAMA b. Oct. 16, 1833; m. James Jackson.
AMBROSE B. b. July 1, 1835; m. Maria L. Philbrook.
GEORGE W. b. Dec. 8, 1836.
ZELLICA D. b. July 3, 1842; m. W. Brad. Young.

Alexander[7] Philbrook (William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of William and Diodama (Lassell) Philbrook, was born in Islesboro Oct. 15, 1795. He settled at Matinicus about 1827, and married Jan. 8, 1827, Matilda Tolman, daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Young) Tolman. She was born May 31, 1803, and died July 4, 1891. Alexander was the first Philbrook to settle on Matinicus. He died here May 3, 1866. Children of Alexander and Matilda were:

HANSON T. b. May 19, 1828; m. S. Catharine Tolman.
MARGARET A. b. Oct. 25, 1829; m. Wm. C. Perry.
ARAMINTA L. b. Nov. 29, 1833; m. Jos. E. Perry.
HENRY b. at Matinicus Jan. 6, 1838, and died there May 9, 1916; m. Mar. 15, 1863, Esther M. Burgess, dau. of Benjamin and Lavina (St. Clair) Burgess. She was born May 14, 1838, and d. Mar. 23, 1901.

William[8] Philbrook (Jabez[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Jabez and Judith (Thayer) Philbrook, was born at Islesboro Nov. 5, 1837, and removed to Matinicus. He married Sept. 9, 1860, Lydia Burgess, daughter of John and Hannah (Young) Burgess. She was born May 22, 1837. William and his wife raised a family at Matinicus, and both died here; he, July 12, 1907; she, Aug. 23, 1899. Children were:

JEANETTE b. Sept. 17, 1864; m. James B. Thompson.
JOHN B. b. 1866; d. 1883, unm.
LAURETTA b. 1868; d. 1889; m. Oct. 3, 1883, Geo. Roberts.
FRED N. b. Sept 12, 1869; m. Jessie Ames.
EUGENE b. 1871; d. 1882.
EDWARD O. b. 1874; m. Susan Tolman.
ELLEN b. June 5, 1876; m. Richard Young.
MINA d. 1879.

Hanson[8] T. Philbrook (Alexander[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Alexander and Matilda (Tolman) Philbrook, was born May 19, 1828 at Matinicus, and died there Mar. 6, 1913. He married Dec. 23, 1851, Sarah Catherine Tolman, daughter of Isaac and Thirza (St. Clair) Tolman. She was born Sept. 13, 1830, and died Jan. 31, 1879. Their children were:

JEANETTE d. young.
IDDO d. young.
GEORGE L. b. Aug. 5, 1854; m. Lucy Arey.
ISAAC E. b. Feb. 7, 1860; m. (1) Alice Rackliffe, (2) Flora Ames.
ADELLA A. b. Nov. 8, 1875; m. Frank W. Ames.

Fred[9] N. Philbrook (William[8], Jabez[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Will-

iam and Lydia (Burgess) Philbrook, was born at Matinicus Sept. 12, 1869. He married in 1893, Jessie M. Ames, daughter of Wilmer L. and Isabelle F. (Smith) Ames. She was born at Matinicus July 7, 1873. One son was born to them:

MILTON[10] A. b. July 31, 1894; m. Nov. 21, 1924, Dorothy Ford, dau. of Melrose and Bessie (Wills) Ford. She was b. at Minot, Me., 1900.

Edward[9] O. Philbrook (William[8], Jabez[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of William and Lydia (Burgess) Philbrook, was born at Matinicus Nov. 1874. He married Aug. 3, 1895, Susan Tolman, daughter of L. Stuart and Patience (Roberts) Tolman. She was born at Vinalhaven Aug. 4, 1875. They lived awhile at Matinicus and then removed to Vinalhaven. Their children were:

ADDIE m. Berger Magunson.
MINNIE L. b. Sept. 7, 1898; m. Wm. Chillies.
EUGENE b. Oct. 19, 1901; d. young.
LYFORD.
BESSIE (adopted); m. ——— York.

George[9] L. Philbrook (Hanson[8], Alexander[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Hanson T. and Catherine (Tolman) Philbrook, was born at Matinicus Aug. 5, 1854, and died at Owl's Head Aug. 1889. He married July 6, 1876, Lucy Arey, daughter of William and Hannah (Brown) Arey. She was born at Owl's Head Mar. 7, 1857, and died at Matinicus Oct. 14, 1908. Children were:

HANSON b. Sept. 29, 1877; m. 1905, Bessie Bateese.
LEROY M. b. Nov. 22, 1879; m. Flora Ames.
ADELBERT b. Jan. 2, 1882; m. Ethel Marsh, dau. of Lewis E. and Lucy (Gushee) Marsh. She was b. Jan. 23, 1886, in Rockland.

Isaac[9] E. Philbrook (Hanson[8], Alexander[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Hanson T. and Sarah C. (Tolman) Philbrook), was born at Matinicus Feb. 7, 1860. He married (1) Jan. 1, 1883, Alice

E. Rackliffe, daughter of Levi and Sarah (Rivers) Rackliffe. She was born in South Thomaston Mar. 13, 1863, and died at Matinicus Aug. 6, 1920. He married (2) Apr. 24, 1923, Flora E. Philbrook, widow of Leroy Philbrook, and daughter of Wilmer L. and Isabelle (Smith) Ames. Children by first wife:

RALPH E. b. Sept. 20, 1884; m. Lizzie Wagner.

ARTHUR A. b. Feb. 19, 1887; m. Dec. 31, 1914, Statira Allen, dau. of Charles H. and Ida E. (Adams) Allen. She was b. at Bowdoin, Me. July 26, 1891.

Leroy[10] M. Philbrook (George[9], Hanson[8], Alexander[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Geo. L. and Lucy (Arey) Philbrook, was born Nov. 22, 1879, and died at Matinicus Nov. 5, 1920. He married in 1900, Flora E. Ames, daughter of Wilmer L. and Isabelle F. (Smith) Ames. She was born at Matinicus Sept. 11, 1880. Children were as follows:

GEORGE L. b. Mar. 26, 1901.

LEILA H. b. Apr. 13, 1902.

ORRIS L. b. Dec. 16, 1904.

IVAN A. b. Dec. 30, 1912.

VERNON LAF. b. Dec. 12, 1914.

EVERETT A. b. May 20, 1919.

Ralph[10] E. Philbrook (Isaac[9], Hanson[8], Alexander[7], William[6], William[5], Jonathan[4], William[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaac E. and Alice (Rackliffe) Philbrook, was born Sept. 20, 1884. He married Dec. 16, 1913, Lizzie E. Wagner, daughter of Daniel and Mary Ella (Hall) Wagner, who was born in Searsmont Feb. 4, 1895. Children as follows:

ARTHUR EMORY b. Sept. 12, 1914.

SHERWIN E. b. Feb. 12, 1916.

PIPER

John Piper was born in New Hampshire, Nov. 24, 1816. He removed to Vinalhaven and thence to Matinicus, where he married Mary Young, Mar. 14, 1849. She was the daughter of William and Ruth (Condon) Young, and was

born Sept. 21, 1819. He died Apr. 12, 1861; She died Feb. 28, 1912. Their children were:

LOIS b. June 1, 1850; m. William T. Robbins.

SAMUEL b. Feb. 24, 1852; drowned Aug. 11, 1861.

SUSAN b. 1856; m. June 18, 1885, Fred Barton.

PLUMMER

Abraham Plummer, born about 1809, was a Methodist minister sent here about 1850, by the Methodist Home Missionary Society. He served here for several years, and was moderator in 1852. His wife's name was Betsey. Among other children, they had three sons who were preachers. John afterwards served here in that capacity, succeeding Joel Adams.

JOHN A. b. ab. 1837.

CHARLES A. b. ab. 1839.

CYRUS L. b. ab. 1841.

RHODES

George[1] Rhodes, a shipbuilder, married Abigail Lincoln. He resided and died in Bristol. Of his children:

Jacob[2] L. Rhodes (George[1]) married (1) —— Tirrell, and (2) Cynthia Barker. He resided and died in Northport. Among their children were:

WILLIAM HENRY b. ab. 1820; m. (1) Feb. 1847, Mary J. Brackett, (2) Jan. 31, 1861, Mary H. Hills.

GEORGE J. b. Feb. 22, 1830; m. Mary Ann Hall.

George[3] J. Rhodes (Jacob[2], George[1]), son of Jacob L. and —— (Tirrell) Rhodes, was born Feb. 22, 1830, and died Apr. 16, 1891. He married Aug. 1854, Mary Ann Hall, daughter of Ezekiel and Jane (Kendall) Hall. She was born Dec. 20, 1834, and died Oct. 1922. Their children were:

FRED S. b. Apr. 23, 1855; m. Charlotte Crie.

LEONARD H. b. Nov. 20, 1860; m. (1) Faustina Smith, (2) Dec. 26, 1892, Jennie P. Young, dau. of Henry and Julia (Fairbanks) Young.

EDGAR L. b. Dec. 11, 1863; m. May E. Coates.

These three sons removed to Boston in their early manhood, where they became successful business men. Leonard and Edgar still reside in Massachusetts and are still in active business. Fred S. has retired and returned to Maine, dividing his residence between Rockland and Criehaven, an extensive property owner in both places.

Fred[4] S. Rhodes (George[3], Jacob[2], George[1]), son of George J. and Mary Ann (Hall) Rhodes, was born Apr. 23, 1855. He married Charlotte J. Crie (pub. Nov. 26, 1879). She was the daughter of Robert F. and Harriette (Hall) Crie, and was born Mar. 23, 1858. Their children:

EDITH M. b. July 6, 1887; d. Feb. 28, 1920.

OLIVE C. b. May 21, 1899; m. Dec. 3, 1919, Leslie A. Wilson, son of Hatton and Lida Wilson.

RING

Charles Ring married Betsey Thompson, daughter of Zebulon and Sarah (Richardson) Thompson. Two of their children married and lived on Matinicus, viz:

CHARLES HENRY b. Apr. 1860; m. Amanda Marshall.

IDA B. b. Oct. 10, 1861; m. Marshall Ripley.

Charles Henry Ring, son of Charles and Betsey (Thompson) Ring, was born Apr. 1860. He married, Jan. 23, 1882, Amanda E. Marshall, daughter of Augustus F. and Margianna (Condon) Marshall. She was born Aug. 4, 1859. The following children were born to them:

CARRIE E. b. Apr. 8, 1884; m. Walter B. Ames.

BLANCHE b. Sept. 10, 1885; m. (1) Frank Harding and had a daughter Frances H; she married (2) Nelson Moore, of Warren.

GEORGE L. b. Jan. 20, 1892.

HANSON O. b. July 27, 1895.

RIPLEY

William[1] Ripley, his wife, two sons and two daughters, came from Wymondham, County of Norfolk, England, in the ship Diligent and settled in Hingham, Mass., in 1638. He was the son of William Ripley of Wymondham who

made his will Aug. 31, 1619, which was probated Feb. 17, 1619/20. The name of the first wife of Wm. Ripley, the immigrant, has not been discovered. He married (2) in Hingham, Sept. 29, 1654, Elisabeth Thaxter, widow of Thomas Thaxter. She died July 17, 1660. He died in Hingham, July 20, 1656. Among his four children was:

Abraham[2] Ripley, born in England before Aug. 1638; died in Hingham, Mass., Oct. 11, 1683. He lived near "Pear Tree Hill" in Hingham Centre. He married before 1660, Mary Farnsworth, who married (2) June 17, 1684, Edward Jenkins of Scituate, Mass. Seven children including:

Joseph[3] (Abraham[2], William[1]), born in Hingham, Jan. 25, 1666/7; died in Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, between Feb. 22 and July 1726. He married about 1700, Sarah Jenkins, daughter of Peter Jenkins of the Vineyard. There were eight children including:

Peter[4] Ripley (Joseph[3], Abraham[2], William[1]), born in Edgartown about 1712; died there, —— Oct. 1782. He married (1) about 1742, Damaris Chase, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Coffin) Chase. She was born May 12, 1724, and died Dec. 6, 1761. He married (2) in Edgartown, Oct. 3, 1763, Phebe Swain who survived him. Among his seven children was:

Thomas[5] Ripley (Peter[4], Joseph[3], Abraham[2], William[1]), born in Edgartown, Oct. 22, 1749; married in Edgartown, Dec. 15, 1774, Hannah Bunker, daughter of Jonathan and Jerusha (Pease) Bunker of Nantucket, Mass., probably. He served in the Sea Coast Defence in 1776. He removed to Appleton, Me., where he was living in 1803. Seven children were born to them, among whom was:

Aaron[6] Ripley (Thomas[5], Peter[4], Joseph[3], Abraham[2], William[1]), born Aug. 23, 1782, in Edgartown; removed to Appleton, Me., with his parents, and married Sabra Davis who was born July 7, 1792. They had fourteen children, one of whom was:

John[7] Ripley (Aaron[6], Thomas[5], Peter[4], Joseph[3], Abraham[2], William[1]), born in Appleton July 17, 1829; married Martha McCorrison, who was born July 23, 1833. Nine children were born to them, three of whom resided at Matinicus:

W. Ashton b. May 19, 1854; lived at Matinicus a few years previous to 1910. His wife (Mary Fales) died here, and he removed to Rockland and m. (2) Ada Frost.

Anna T. b. Jan. 22, 1856; m. Harvey L. Howard.

Marshall A. b. Apr. 28, 1860; m. Ida B. Ring.

Marshall[8] A. Ripley (John[7], Aaron[6], Thomas[5], Peter[4], Joseph[3], Abraham[2], William[1]), son of John and Martha (McCorrison) Ripley, was born in Appleton, Apr. 28, 1860. He removed to Rockland, where he married Ida B. Ring, daughter of Charles and Betsey (Thompson) Ring, who was born Oct. 10, 1861. Removed with family to Matinicus, where he died Mar. 11, 1917. His wife died Oct. 2, 1922. Their children were:

Edwin H. b. Mar. 3, 1881; m. Carrie E. Abbott.

Albert M. b. Mar. 7, 1884; m. Aug. 8, 1907, Isabelle Ames, dau. of Wilmer L. and Frances (Smith) Ames; she was b. Oct. 17, 1882.

Ibra L. b. Dec. 1900; removed to Rockland, and m. (1) Ruth Jones, (2) Emma (Orff) Hall. Two children by 2d wife:

Ibra b. Dec. 27, 1921.

Joanne O. b. May 27, 1925.

Edwin[9] H. Ripley (Marshall[8], John[7], Aaron[6], Thomas[5], Peter[4], Joseph[3], Abraham[2], William[1]), son of Marshall A. and Ida B. (Ring) Ripley, was born at Rockland, Mar. 3, 1881; came with his parents to Matinicus and married June 6, 1902, Carrie E. Abbott, daughter of Otis H. and Emeline (Norton) Abbott, who was born Sept 10, 1883. Children as follows:

Stanley A. b. Apr. 7, 1906.

Francis M. b. Feb. 17, 1909.

Chaney Hall b. Aug. 28, 1915.

ROBBINS

William T. Robbins came from Camden, Me. He was the son of Almon and Lovina (Decker) Robbins, and was born Nov. 1, 1852. He married Jan. 30, 1877, Lois Piper, daughter of John and Mary (Young) Piper, who was born June 1, 1850. They removed to Vinalhaven, where she died Sept. 25, 1924. Their children were:

FLORENCE b. May 13, 1881; m. May 30, 1913, Harrison Cowing.

MARGARET N. b. Feb. 9, 1883; m. Mar. 6, 1912, Wm. H. Bray.

WILBERT b. Dec. 29, 1890; m.

ST. CLAIR

James St. Clair was born in 1777, at Meredith, N. H. He married Sarah Wiggin, and landed at Owl's Head, Dec. 25, 1803. He was a joiner. He died in South Thomaston, June 25, 1858. Children were:

LAVINIA b. Oct. 22, 1801; m. Benjamin Burgess and lived at Matinicus.

MARY m. Sion Payson; lived in Freedom.

GEORGE W. b. Apr. 22, 1806; m. (1) Sabra Hall, (2) Elisa (Smith) Brewster.

JAMES M. m. Miss Payson; lived in Hope.

ERASTUS m. —— Bowley; lived in Hope.

THIRZA b. June 2, 1808; m. Isaac Tolman and lived at Matinicus.

MAHALA, twin to Thirza; m. (1) Jonathan Hall, (2) Hugh Kilsa.

SARAH m. Samuel Crie, son of Eben and Sally (Burgess) Crie.

LUCY m. Abigail Metcalf.

ABIGAIL m. Samuel Hastings.

GUILFORD D. m. Lenora Payson.

SANBORN

Joseph H. Sanborn, son of Joseph and Mary Ann Sanborn, was born Dec. 2, 1845. He lived at Vinalhaven, and on Dec. 25, 1872, he married Flavilla M. Grant, daughter of Joseph and Julia Grant, who was born Apr. 16, 1848; in

the spring of 1882, came with his family to Matinicus, as the representative of the firm of W. B. Kittredge & Co. of which he was a partner. For thirteen years they lived here during the spring, summer and autumn months, returning to Vinalhaven for the winters. He died 1901; she died May 21, 1903. The following children were born to them:

HERBERT W. b. May 1875; d. Sept. 1881.

LAURA B. b. Oct. 13, 1876.

HARRY L. b. Apr. 8, 1882; m. (1) Louise Arey, (2) Myra Byrd.

LEON W. b. Sept. 15, 1883; m. Laura Snowman.

HELEN L. b. Oct. 2, 1885; m. Arthur B. Arey.

SIMMONS

Alvin Simmons, son of Benjamin and Chloe (Robbins) Simmons, was born Mar. 21, 1827. He came from Appleton to Matinicus. He died here Apr. 26, 1907. He married (1) —— ——, (2) Nov. 18, 1860, Sarah Burgess, daughter of John and Hannah (Young) Burgess, who was born May 4, 1840, and died Aug. 26, 1893. He married (3) Sept. 30, 1896, Jemima Benner who was born in Waldoboro about 1827. Alvin had a son by his first wife:

VALOROUS b. Jan. 14, 1851; m. ————; had two daughters.

FLORENCE b. July 3, 1872.

SMITH

Jacob Smith was born about 1792. He married, Sept. 20, 1811, Jane Toppin, daughter of Mercy (Marshall) Toppin; she was born Apr. 7, 1791. They lived on the west shore. Children were:

JACOB b. ab. 1821; m. Almira Burgess.

FREEMAN b. 1813; m. Rhoda Allen.

TIMOTHY b. ab. 1828; m. Nancy Clough.

CHARLOTTE m. (pub. Sept. 27, 1834), Oliver Jameson.

ORINDA MARGARET m. Dec. 4, 1864, Joshua Wooster.

JANE m. Isaac Brewster.

ELISA m. (1) —— Brewster, (2) G. W. St. Clair.

ISAAC m. (1) Martha Manning, (2) Esther Jameson.

NANCY b. ab. 1837.

Jacob Smith (Jacob), son of Jacob and Jane (Toppin) Smith, was born about 1821. He married, Feb. 8, 1842, Almira Burgess, b. Sept. 13, 1821; d. Oct. 4, 1913, daughter of Benjamin and Lavinia St. Clair. Children:

HENRY A. b. Aug. 29, 1842; m. Arletta Andrews.
SARAH b. ab. 1845; m. —— Mahew.
GEORGE A. b. Oct. 19, 1848; d. 1923; m. Lottie E. Cilley.
FREDERICK b. ab. 1856; d. young.

Freeman Smith (Jacob), son of Jacob and Jane (Toppin) Smith, was born in 1813; married, Jan. 19, 1841, Rhoda Allen, daughter of Charles and Desire (Ryder) Allen. She was born Apr. 4, 1816. Children were:

ADRIAL b. ab. 1844; m. Dec. 23, 1866, Mariah M. (Tolman) Flye.
WARREN F. b. ab. 1846; m. (1) July 12, 1864, Rachel Smith, who d. Nov. 19, 1864. He m. (2) Dec. 25, 1869, Olive Tolman, dau. of Jefferson and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman. They had a son: Wellington Warren, d. Feb. 14, 1904.
WESTON G. b. ab. 1847; m. Lizzie ——.
HUDSON b. ab. 1849.
FRANKLIN b. ab. 1852; m. —— Gerrish.
LEVERETT b. ab. 1853.
WELLINGTON b. ab. 1854; d. unm.
FLORENCE b. ab. 1858.

John Smith was born in Fayall, Aug. 13, 1826. He came from Bristol to Matinicus about 1850, and died here Apr. 23, 1858. He had served in the Mexican War. He married, July 27, 1852, Frances Young, daughter of William and Ruth (Condon) Young. She was born Jan. 20, 1831, and died Oct. 6, 1888. Children were:

GEORGE b. Apr. 1, 1853; m. Evelyn Ames.
ISABELLE FRANCES b. Dec. 29, 1854; m. Wilmer L. Ames.
HIRAM b. Apr. 25, 1857; m. Oct. 5, 1879, Ava Norton, dau. of William and Nancy (Snowdeal) Norton.

George Smith (John), son of John and Frances (Young) Smith, was born Apr. 1, 1853, and died May 12, 1915. He

married, Nov. 20, 1875, Evelyn Ames, daughter of Ezekiel and Annette (Young) Ames. She was born Dec. 26, 1857. Their children were:

IRA E. b. Feb. 4, 1878; m. Edith Vinal.

LUCY W. b. Feb. 3, 1880; m. Nov. 26, 1903, Harry Look, son of Jonathan Look and Minnie L. Voter.

FANNIE b. Mar. 12, 1891; d. unm., Sept. 28, 1922.

A MATINICUS MATRON

Ira E. Smith (George[2], John[1]), son of George and Evelyn (Ames) Smith, was born Feb. 4, 1878. He married, Nov. 30, 1903, Edith Vinal, daughter of Calvin B. and Mahala (Arey) Vinal. She was born Mar. 3, 1879. Two daughters:

RUTH C. b. June 19, 1904.

PRISCILLA V. b. Sept. 5, 1908.

TEELE

Herbert Teele, son of Simon W. and Lizzie (Burk) Teele, was born in St. George Nov. 30, 1876; came to Matinicus about twenty years ago and married, in 1907, Etta Thompson, daughter of James B. and Jeanette (Philbrook) Thompson, who was born Jan. 9, 1891. They have the following children:

HELEN F. b. Feb. 8, 1908; m. Harold Bunker.
ALFRED H. b. Apr. 21, 1919.
HERBERT W. b. May 2, 1922.
NORMA A. b. Apr. 6, 1923.

James A. Teele, son of Simon W. and Lizzie (Burk) Teele, of St. George, was born Mar. 10, 1871. He married (1) Alice Wilson, of Port Clyde, and had a daughter, Madeline. He came to Matinicus about 1900, and married (2) Apr. 14, 1916, Eugenia A. Thompson, daughter of James B. and Jeanette (Philbrook) Thompson who was born Jan. 25, 1886.

THOMPSON

James B. Thompson, son of Zebulon and Sarah (Richardson) Thompson, was born Feb. 18, 1858. He came to Matinicus when a boy; is a joiner, boat-builder, painter, etc. He married, July 9, 1881, Jeanette A. Philbrook, daughter of William J. and Lydia (Burgess) Philbrook, who was born Sept. 17, 1864. The following children were born to them:

FRANK A. b. Apr. 25, 1882; m. Eva W. Holbrook.
LULU b. May 18, 1883; m. Orrin T. Burgess.
EUGENIA A. b. Jan. 25, 1886; m. James A. Teele.
VIRGINIA D. b. Jan. 18, 1887; m. (1) Everett Ames, (2) Linwood Joyce, June 22, 1921.
ETTA b. Jan. 8, 1891; m. Herbert Teele.
LYDIA K. b. Sept. 6, 1905; m. Orrin Ames.

Frank A. Thompson, son of James E. and Jeanette (Philbrook) Thompson, was born Apr. 25, 1882. He married, in 1900, Eva M. Holbrook, daughter of Elmer and Eunice (Stanley) Holbrook, who was born at Swan's

Island, May 19, 1885. The following children were born to them:

NORMAN J. b. Jan. 1, 1901; m. Ruth Benner.
LERMOND F. b. Aug. 3, 1902.
RUSSELL M. b. July 19, 1904.
CHARLES A. b. Mar. 7, 1907.
WESTON E. b. Apr. 27, 1908.

Norman J. Thompson, son of Frank A. and Eva M. (Holbrook) Thompson, was born Jan. 1, 1901. He married, Dec. 4, 1919, Ruth Benner of Port Clyde. They have the following children:

HILDA b. Sept. 24, 1920.
VIRGINIA A. b. Mar. 22, 1923.
EDITH M. b. Feb. 21, 1924.
JEANETTE b. Nov. 21, 1925.

TOLMAN

Thomas[1] Tolman was born in England in 1608. He came to Dorchester, Mass., in the ship Mary and John in 1630, and afterward owned land from the seaside to the Dedham line. He also owned land in what is now Canton, Stoughton and Sharon. His name is appended to the Church Covenant made in 1636. He was freeman May 13, 1640. The first wife of Thomas was Sarah ——; his second wife was Catharine ——, who died Nov. 7, 1677. He died June 18, 1690. One of his children was:

Thomas[2] Tolman (Thomas[1]), who was born in 1634, and married, Nov. 4, 1664, Elisabeth Johnson of Lynn. He and his wife were admitted to the Dorchester Church in 1674; was freeman in 1678. He died Sept. 12, 1718. His wife died Dec. 14, 1720. They had 4 children. One of them was:

Thomas[3] Tolman (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), who was probably born in Lynn about 1668. He married Experience ——. She died May 15, 1762. He died Nov. 6, 1738. Eight children were born to them. One of them was:

Thomas[4] Tolman (Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), who married Mary Hartwell. He was born in 1689 and died

Feb. 3, 1725. He and his wife had 4 children, one of whom was:

Isaiah[5] Tolman (Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), who was born in Stoughton, May 28, 1721. He married (1) about 1745 Hannah Fuller of Dorchester, who was born Nov. 10, 1725. He removed to Rockland, Me., with his family, in 1769, and took up 500 acres of land around what is now called Chickawaukie Lake (long called Tolman's Pond). His wife Hannah died probably at the birth of twins in 1758. He married (2) about 1759, Margaret

EUNICE (YOUNG) TOLMAN, 1780-1872

Robbins, born May 29, 1722, daughter of Ebenezer Robbins and Experience Holmes, of Walpole, Mass. She died sometime after 1783. About 1790, Isaiah removed to Matinicus with part of his family. Here he bought the north-westerly part of the island (140 acres) from Alexander Nickels, Jr. He married (3) Nov. 7, 1796, Jane Philbrook, daughter of Job and Mary (Trufant) Philbrook. He died at Matinicus, Nov. 15, 1825, aged 104 years. Children by 1st wife:

HANNAH b. July 7, 1746; m. Allen Stone of Union.
MARY b. Feb. 15, 1748; m. Constant Rankin.

ISAIAH b. June 26, 1751; m. Elisabeth Gregory.

JEREMIAH b. Feb. 8, 1753; m. Jan. 26, 1784, Mary, dau. of John Calderwood; resided in Rockland, where he died Nov. 25, 1827.

SAMUEL b. Jan. 24, 1755; m. Experience Gregory of Camden, in 1785. He d. at Camden, 1826.

EXPERIENCE b. Aug. 15, 1756; m. Ezra Bowen of Union.

ELIJAH b. July 18, 1758; d. young.

ESTHER b. July 18, 1758; d. young.

Children by 2d wife:

LUCY b. June 11, 1760; m. Deacon Job Ingraham.

CURTIS b. May 26, 1762; m. Ann Harrington, Sept. 22, 1785.

MELEA b. Aug. 11, 1764; m. Capt. William Gregory of Camden.

ELIJAH b. Sept. 7, 1766; m. Mrs. Sally Woodward, Nov. 12, 1797.

KATIE b. Sept. 11, 1768; m. Dr. Isaac Bernard.

NATHANIEL b. Oct. 9, 1770; d. young.

PEGGY b. Apr. 28, 1773; m. Joseph Young.

ABIGAIL b. Nov. 24, 1775; m. Geo. J. Johnson.

ISAAC b. Feb. 28, 1778; m. Eunice Young.

LUTHER b. Mar. 27, 1780; m. Jane Young.

OLIVE b. Sept. 1, 1783; m. John Hall.

Children by 3d wife:

LYDIA b. Apr. 9, 1802; m. Samuel Haskell.

1 other d. young, making a total of 21 children.

Samuel[6] Tolman (Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaiah and Hannah (Fuller) Tolman, was born Jan. 24, 1755. He married Apr. 1785, Experience Gregory of Camden. He died in Camden, Feb. 18, 1826. Of his children:

WILLIAM b. May 28, 1786; m. (1) Catherine Burns; (2) Mrs. Martha Greenlaw.

Isaac[6] Tolman (Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaiah and Margaret (Robbins) Tolman, was born Feb. 28, 1778. He came to Matinicus with his father's family in 1790. He married, Sept. 22, 1800, Eunice

Young, daughter of Abraham and Phoebe (Young) Young. She was born June 4, 1780. They lived and died at Matinicus—he, Aug. 20, 1855, and she, Feb. 16, 1872. Their children were:

MATILDA b. May 31, 1803; m. Alexander Philbrook.
HANSON b. Oct. 1, 1805; m. Margaret A. Tolman, 1831.
ALMIRA b. Feb. 1, 1809; m. (1) Nov. 30, 1829, Henry Hillman; (2) Josiah Achorn. She d. Jan. 25, 1854.
MARGARET R. b. May 17, 1811; m. Feb. 25, 1830, Lewis Leadbetter. She d. Jan. 20, 1862. Ten ch.
OLIVE H. b. Nov. 21, 1813; m. Aug. 7, 1834, Thomas Stewart; d. Dec. 13, 1890.
LISETTA b. May 16, 1816; m. Lewis Ames.
ISAAC JR. b. June 23, 1818; m. Susan J. Crie.
IDDO K. b. Apr. 14, 1821; m. Sally Susan Ames.
HARRIETTE b. Jan. 15, 1825; m. Jonathan Norton.

Luther[6] Tolman (Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaiah and Margaret (Robbins) Tolman, was born Mar. 27, 1780. He came to Matinicus with his father's family in 1790. He married, Oct. 5, 1799, Jane Young, daughter of Abraham and Phoebe (Young) Young. She was born Oct. 2, 1781. Luther was drowned Dec. 7, 1824. The following children were born to them:

JOB b. Jan. 9, 1800; m. Lucy Studley of Bremen, Me.
LUTHER b. Nov. 20, 1803; m. (1) Martha Watson, (2) Sallie Roberts, (3) Ellen Connick.
JEFFERSON b. Apr. 28, 1808; d. Oct. 18, 1827, unm'd.
ELLIOT b. July 31, 1813; m. Sallie Osier of Bremen, Me.

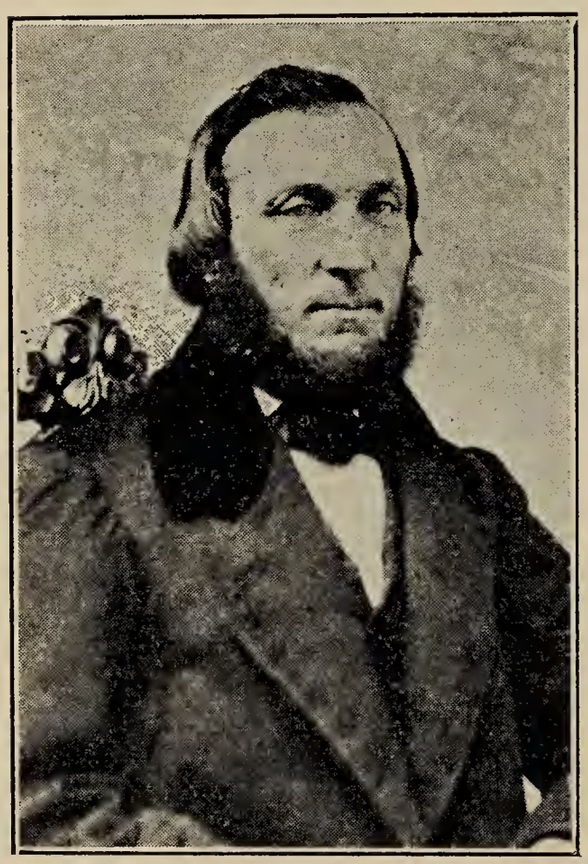
William[7] Tolman (Samuel[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Samuel and Experience (Gregory) Tolman, was born May 28, 1786. He married (1) (pub. June 15, 1807), Catherine Burns; (2) May 16, 1819, Mrs. Martha Greenlaw. He settled and died in Camden. Children:

CAPT. ISAAC b. Dec. 25, 1808; m. Thirza St. Clair.
MARY m. Charles Jameson.
CORDELIA m. Charles Jameson.
SARAH m. Frederick Andrews.

CAROLINE m. William Achorn.
MARTHA m. Aaron Kelloch.

Isaac[7] Tolman (Isaac[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaac and Eunice (Young) Tolman, was born June 23, 1818. He married, Jan. 7, 1841, Susan J. Crie, daughter of Ebenezer and Sallie (Burgess) Crie. She was born Nov. 20, 1819, and died Feb. 27, 1894. He died Feb. 16, 1894. Their union was blessed with one child:

FLORETTA b. Sept. 10, 1842; m. R. Fred Crie.



ISAAC TOLMAN, JR.

SUSAN (CRIE) TOLMAN

Iddo[7] K. Tolman (Isaac[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaac and Eunice (Young) Tolman, was born Apr. 14, 1821, and died Nov. 19, 1903. He married, Dec. 19, 1858, Sally Susan Ames, daughter of Joseph and Elsie (Burgess) Ames. She was born Nov. 27, 1827, and died Mar. 11, 1917. One child was born to them:

ELLEN A. b. Nov. 7, 1860; m. Thaddeus Wallace.

Luther[7] Tolman (Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3],

Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Jane (Young) Tolman, was born Nov. 20, 1803. He lived and died at Matinicus. He was married three times and raised a large family of children. He died Nov. 24, 1884. He married (1) Martha Watson, who took cold upon her wedding-day and died within a week. He married (2) Jan. 1, 1828, Sallie Roberts, daughter of James and Sarah (Hall) Roberts, of Vinalhaven. She was born Nov. 5, 1807, and died Sept. 22, 1861. He married (3) Mar. 15, 1866, Ellen Connick. She was born May 12, 1827, and died Oct. 24, 1882. Children by Sallie Roberts:

JEFFERSON b. Sept. 14, 1828; m. Sallie (Roberts) Smith.

MARIA MARTHA b. Feb. 7, 1830; m. (1) July 6, 1847, David J. Flye. He was drowned July 19, 1855. She m. (2) Dec. 23, 1866, Adriel F. Smith. He d. Oct. 5, 1888.

MALINDA b. Mar. 21, 1832; d. Apr. 23, 1865, unm'd.

LUCY ANN b. Apr. 21, 1834; m. William Roberts, Sept. 12, 1857.

LUTHER STUART b. Jan. 26, 1836; m. (1) Mary A. Hall; (2) Patience S. Roberts.

JOB T. b. Mar. 17, 1838; m. (1) S. Waitstill Condon, (2) Lucy Webster.

SARAH ADELAIDE b. Jan. 23, 1840; m. Rufus Coombs.

ELLIOT b. Feb. 16, 1842; m. Mary (Tolman) Starrett, widow.

WILLIAM R. b. Aug. 8, 1844; m. Josephine Merrithew.

HANSON P. b. Oct. 20, 1846; m. Mary A. Lucas.

THADDEUS R. b. Jan. 14, 1849; m. Ellen Roberts.

Luther had one son by Ellen, his 3d wife, viz.:

WALTER b. Sept. 25, 1868; m. Leliah Mossman.

Elliot[7] Tolman (Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Jane (Young) Tolman, was born July 31, 1818. He married (pub. Apr. 26, 1845) Sallie Osier of Bremen, Me., and removed to Bremen. They had children:

ELLIOT J. b. July 9, 1847; m. Jan. 15, 1871, Betsey J. Abbott, dau. of Hiram and Hannah (Thayer) Abbott. She was b. Jan. 18, 1850, and d. June 29, 1924. They had ch.:

ALVESTA b. June 26, 1872; d. young.
ADDIE E. b. July 10, 1877; m. Clarence E. Hall; had Elliot E.
MERL E. b. Aug. 13, 1881.
HATTIE E. b. Jan. 28, 1889.

DELORA m. Thomas Willey.

LAFAYETTE.

ANN MARIA m. Alonzo Willey.

ANGINORA m. ——— Brown.

Isaac[8] (Dutch Ike) Tolman (William[7], Samuel[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of William and Catherine (Burns) Tolman, was born Dec. 25, 1808, in Camden. He was brought up in the family of Isaac and Eunice Tolman, at Matinicus. He married, Apr. 1828, Thirza St. Clair, daughter of James and Sarah (Wiggin) St. Clair of South Thomaston. She was born June 2, 1808. They resided at Matinicus for a number of years and then removed to South Thomaston. He died Dec. 2, 1893. She died Dec. 2, 1873. Children were:

EUNICE b. Aug. 27, 1829; d. Apr. 1841.
SARAH C. b. Sept. 13, 1831; m. Hanson T. Philbrook.
HENRY E. b. Apr. 24, 1834; m. Nov. 10, 1857, Frances S. Adams. He died Sept. 1859.

MARK Y. b. Feb. 22, 1836; d. Nov. 1855.
CELESTE J. b. Mar. 15, 1839; m. Dec. 31, 1859, Reuben T. Carver of Vinalhaven, and had children:
EDWARD G. b. Oct. 6, 1871; m. June 19, 1895, Lilian Annis.
REUBEN C. b. July 16, 1875; m. May 26, 1923, Temperance Butler.

ELMIRA S. b. Sept. 20, 1841; m. May 2, 1863, George[8] S. Carver (Reuben[7], Thaddeus[6], Reuben[5], William[4], William[3], John[2], Robert[1]), and resided in Vinalhaven. George was born June 18, 1841. Children:
THADDEUS C. b. Aug. 1, 1865; m. June 23, 1887, Minnie A. Starr, who was b. Nov. 30, 1863. He removed to and resides in Pratt, Kan. Had children:
JOSEPHINE b. Aug. 9, 1888; m. June 4, 1913,

John C. Lemon who was b. Apr. 28, 1890, and had children:

GEORGE C. b. Mar. 29, 1914.

JANE E. b. Aug. 27, 1915.

DOROTHY L. b. Sept. 1, 1916.

MARGARET S. b. Sept. 10, 1895; m. May 28, 1919, W. H. Robbins, who was b. June 4, 1891. Children:

THADDEUS C. b. July 28, 1921.

HORACE N. b. Mar. 3, 1904.

HORACE N. b. Sept. 1, 1881.

EZEKIEL A. b. Oct. 23, 1843; m. Dec. 16, 1866, Mary Whicher, and had children:

ANNA b. Aug. 29, 1868; m. Daniel Donahue.

WINNIFRED C. b. Apr. 5, 1871, m. Courtland Perry.

MAUD b. Nov. 2, 1874; m. Harry Flint.

ETHEL b. June 10, 1885; m. Malcolm Farrow.

GUILFORD F. b. June 20, 1845; d. Sept. 1863.

CHARLES J. b. May 28, 1847; m. (1) Cora E. Norton, (2) Josephine Norton, (3) Edith Turner.

HERBERT b. July 16, 1850; d. Mar. 6, 1897; m. Dec. 1871, Ada Arey, born Mar. 2, 1853, and died June 21, 1909. Children:

ARTHUR b. Apr. 17, 1873; d. Mar. 6, 1902.

OSCAR b. Apr. 15, 1876.

EMERY b. Nov. 18, 1882; d. Mar. 2, 1891.

EDWIN b. June 5, 1886.

HERBERT, EUGENE and ADELLA died in infancy.

GILBERT b. July 16, 1850; d. in infancy.

LAURA H. b. Aug. 10, 1852; m. May 1874, Charles Shields. Ch.:

JEANETTE P. b. July 12, 1872; m. Philip Johnson.

CHARLES WILLIAM b. 1873; d. Jan. 11, 1917; m. Catherine Coughlin.

MARY E. b. Apr. 12, 1876; m. George Innis; 1 son, Charles S.

ANNIE F. b. Feb. 26, 1878; m. Charles Lynch and had children, Charles, Leonard, Ruth, Patience.

J. HERBERT b. Dec. 16, 1880; m. Rena Roberts; had Phyllis M. and Charles V.

VICTOR.

Jefferson[8] Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman, was born Sept. 14, 1828. He m. Sept. 1, 1850, Sallie (Roberts) Smith, widow of Eben Smith. She had a daughter, Rachel, born in 1848, who married Warren F. Smith. Jefferson and Sallie had children:

THADDEUS R. b. ab. 1851; m. Minnie Condon.

OLIVE b. 1853; m. Warren F. Smith.

Luther[8] S. Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman, was born Jan. 26, 1836. He m. (1) Mary A. Hall of Gloucester, Mass., (2) Dec. 25, 1873, Patience Roberts. Children were:

SUSAN b. Aug. 4, 1875; m. Ed. O. Philbrook.

FRED C. b. Mar. 16, 1877.

MALINDA b. Dec. 21, 1879; m. Charles Burgess.

Job[8] T. Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman, was born Mar. 17, 1838. He married (1) Jan. 31, 1865, Sarah Waitstill Condon, daughter of Thomas and Elisa (Pease) Condon. She was born at Matinicus in 1845, and died Sept. 26, 1876. He married (2) Jan. 28, 1884, Lucy A. Webster of Castine. Children by 1st wife:

MINNIE E. b. Nov. 16, 1867; m. Dec. 6, 1888, William A. Clark.

SCOTT H. b. Nov. 16, 1870.

One child by 2d wife:

EMMA F. G. b. Aug. 24, 1893; m. Paul Peterson.

William[8] R. Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman, was born Aug. 8, 1844. He married Nov. 28, 1868, Josephine Merrithew of Vinalhaven. She was born Oct. 23, 1845. Had children:

LAURA MAY b. Oct. 22, 1872; m. Nov. 26, 1892, Herbert A. Green; had ch.:

ESTHER MARIE b. Oct. 2, 1894.

DOROTHY b. May 17, 1897.

LUTIE MARIE b. July 3, 1878.

Hanson[8] P. Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman, was born Oct. 20, 1846. He married (pub. Nov. 15, 1866) Mary A. Lucas. Children:

JOHN b. Nov. 1867; m. Minnie Doyle; ch., Felmer and Madge.

ADDIE L. b. July 1872; m. Will Merrithew; had children.

FOSSIE E. b. Feb. 19, 1884.

Thaddeus[8] R. Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Sallie (Roberts) Tolman, was born Jan. 14, 1849. He married, Jan. 26, 1872, Mary E. Roberts, daughter of John and Rachel Roberts. They had children:

LUCELEA b. May 6, 1873.

SUSIE J. b. June 2, 1878; m. James W. Wallace.

LILLIAN L. b. Feb. 21, 1882; m. Albert B. Tuck.

CHARLES A. b. July 25, 1884; m. Helen E. Olsen.

JOHN R. b. July 12, 1887; m. Mary K. Mull.

ADELIA E. b. Nov. 21, 1890; m. Percy C. Parkhurst.

Walter[8] Tolman (Luther[7], Luther[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4] Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Luther and Ellen (Connick) Tolman, was born Sept. 25, 1868. He married Feb. 8, 1888, Lelia E. Mossman, daughter of Mareuel and Bathsheba (Ewell) Mossman, born July 1, 1870. They had following children:

ELLEN A. b. June 6, 1890; m. James A. Pears.

WALTER b. Dec. 28, 1891; m. Mary A. Carey.

SOPHRONIA b. Nov. 24, 1892.

HARVEY b. Aug. 8, 1895; m. Thelma Arey.

LELIA b. Dec. 19, 1898; m. Hollis Burgess.

ERNEST b. June 5, 1910.

Charles[9] J. Tolman (Isaac[8], William[7], Samuel[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Isaac and Thirza (St. Clair) Tolman, was born May 28, 1847. He married (1) Jan. 8, 1870, Cora E. Norton, daughter of Jonathan and Harriette (Tolman) Norton. She was born Oct. 2, 1851, and died Sept. 10, 1875. He married (2) Mar. 2, 1885, Josephine A. Norton, sister to Cora. She was

born Sept. 21, 1860, and died Aug. 29, 1887. He married (3) Nov. 12, 1892, Edith Turner, daughter of William and Mary (Perry) Turner. She was born Mar. 4, 1867. Children by 1st wife:

HERBERT b. ab. 1871; d. Feb. 13, 1918, unm'd.

MERTON E. b. Mar. 28, 1878; m. Nellie M. Lewis.

1 daughter by 2d wife:

HELEN C. m. Ibrook Cross, Dec. 1, 1904.

Children by 3d wife:

CELESTE b. Jan. 16, 1895; m. Oct. 5, 1910, Chaney Hall.

RAYMOND b. Apr. 28, 1897.

Merton[10] E. Tolman (Charles[9], Isaac[8], William[7], Samuel[6], Isaiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), son of Charles J. and Cora E. (Norton) Tolman, was born Mar. 28, 1878. He married Dec. 24, 1899, Nellie M. Lewis, daughter of George A. and Azelia (Reed) Lewis. She was born Apr. 15, 1871, at Boothbay. Merton E. was keeper of the "Rock" Light for many years; removed from there to Portland. 1 son:

KENNETH H. b. Nov. 4, 1900.

VINAL

Charles B. Vinal, son of William and Sallie (Carver) Vinal, of Vinalhaven, married, Jan. 1, 1846, Nancy Crie of Matinicus, daughter of John and Sally (Emery) Crie. She was born Apr. 11, 1822. They were living at Matinicus, 1860/1872, when he held various town offices. Among their children were the following:

JAMES F. b. ab. 1854; m. Myra Arey.

GEORGE W. m. Evie Lane.

WAGNER

Daniel Wagner, son of George and Margaret (Corkman) Wagner, was born at Liverpool, N. S., in 1843, and died at Matinicus Aug. 10, 1919. He married, Nov. 18, 1877, Ella Hall, daughter of James and Mary A. (Clark) Hall. She was born at St. George Feb. 5, 1858, and died Aug., 1915. The following children were born to them:

ERNEST b. May 27, 1890; m. Ruth Philbrick.

EDNA b. Jan. 26, 1893; m. (1) William Nunan, (2) Dana Pratt.

LIZZIE b. Feb. 4, 1895; m. Ralph E. Philbrook.

WALLACE

Thaddeus A. Wallace, son of Albert and Clarissa Wallace, was one of a family of twelve children, and was born at Rockport, Me., July 30, 1853. He removed to Owl's Head with his parents, and at the age of twenty-one, went to Portland and for several years was a mariner from that port. In 1880, while on a visit to Matinicus, he became acquainted with Ellen A. Tolman, whom he married on Mar. 12, 1882. For several years now, his was the life of a Matinicus fisherman. In 1887 he was appointed 3d assistant keeper at the "Rock Light," rose to 1st assistant, and in 1891, was transferred to Tenant's Harbor, where as principal keeper, his death occurred on Sept. 23, 1898. His wife was the only child of Iddo K. and Sally Susan (Ames) Tolman, and was born Nov. 7, 1860. Their union was blessed with one child—Burton T.

Burton T. Wallace, son of Thaddeus A. and Ellen (Tolman) Wallace, was born at Tenant's Harbor, Jan. 30, 1895. Came with his widowed mother and lived at Matinicus. He married Beatrice M. Rawley, daughter of Charles W. and Laura (Meservey) Rawley of Tenant's Harbor, who was born Feb. 6, 1898. He served in the navy in the Great War, and was lost with the mail packet, Jan. 29, 1920. One daughter was born to them: Marion E. b. Oct. 28, 1915.

Grover C. Wallace, son of James and Maria (Miller) Wallace, was born in Lubec, Me., Nov. 26, 1884. He married, Sept. 23, 1908, Maud W. Parker, daughter of Emery W. and Lydia T. (Woodbury) Parker. She was born at North Pownal, Mar. 4, 1880. They went to the "Rock" in 1908, where he served as an assistant keeper for three years; then removed to Matinicus, where they have since resided; no children.

WARDWELL

Alfred H. Wardwell was living here in 1881, and for some years after. He married here, on May 1, 1884, Julia

Dunton, and they afterwards moved away.

WILSON

Robert Wilson was of Scotch descent. He was born Feb. 27, 1812. He came from Nova Scotia and lived at Criehaven and Matinicus. He married, (1) Jan. 24, 1844, Olive Crie, daughter of John and Sallie (Emery) Crie; she was born Jan. 24, 1816, and died May 5, 1875. He married, (2) Feb. 27, 1877, Mrs. Frances Smith, widow of John Smith and daughter of William and Ruth (Condon) Young; she was born Jan. 20, 1831, and died Oct. 6, 1888. He died Oct. 9, 1888.

Adam M. Wilson was born in March, 1855. His wife's name was Mina Carey and she was born Sept., 1865. They came to Matinicus in 1924, from Rockland. They have a daughter:

MARCENA b. June 3, 1909; m. Michael J. Molloy, Oct. 1925, and has a dau. Mary Esther.

YOUNG

Rowland[1] Young was one of the first settlers at Old York, Me., arriving there before 1640. He died in 1685. His wife's name was Joanne; she died in 1698/9. Among their children was a son named Job[2], who in turn had a son named Joseph.

Joseph[3] Young (Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Job Young, married Sarah King, daughter of Richard and Hannah (Preble) King, of Kittery. They had a large family of children, among whom was Joseph.

Joseph[4] Young (Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Joseph and Sarah (King) Young, was born Dec. 1, 1715; he married (pub. Dec. 27, 1740) Susannah Johnson. They had two sons—Abraham and Joseph.

Abraham[5] Young (Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Joseph and Susannah (Johnson) Young, was born Jan. 8, 1742. He married, Nov. 11, 1763, Phoebe Young,

daughter of Job and Patience (King) Young, who was born May 8, 1744. Phoebe was a descendant of Rowland and a cousin to her husband. They removed from York to Matinicus about 1765, the second family to settle here permanently. Thirteen children were born to them as follows:

SUSANNAH b. Aug. 9, 1764; m. Amos Andrews.

SARAH b. Dec. 10, 1766; m. Thomas Ginn of Vinalhaven in 1786. He was b. in Liverpool, Eng., in 1762; came to America in 1769; lived in Maryland, then Bucksport, Me.; arrived at Vinalhaven about 1785. Ten children were born to this couple.

JOSEPH b. Jan. 11, 1769; m. Peggy Tolman.

PHOEBE b. June 13, 1771; m. Benjamin Marshall.

AT THE NORTH END

HANNAH b. Oct. 7, 1772; m. (pub. Mar. 20, 1794) Aaron Stackpole, son of James and Judith (Thompson) Stackpole; lived in Belmont.

ABRAHAM b. May 26, 1774; m. (1) Mercy (Marshall) Toppin, (2) Lydia Thayer.

ICHABOD b. Oct. 27, 1776; d. aged 18.

POLLY b. Nov. 13, 1778; m. Ichabod Barrows, Jan. 3, 1804. He was one of the early settlers in Thomaston, arriving there about 1770, from Attleboro, Mass. Children were:

COMFORT b. 1805.

MARGARET b. 1807.

MARY ANN b. 1809.

EZRA b. 1811; m. C. D. Withington in 1842.

JACKSON b. 1815; m. Nancy Skinner.
PHILIP b. 1818; m. Elisabeth Young.

EUNICE b. June 4, 1780; m. Isaac Tolman.

JANE b. Oct. 2, 1781; m. Luther Tolman.

ALEXANDER b. June 27, 1783; m. Susan Philbrook.

EBENEZER b. May 24, 1785; m. (1) Hannah Philbrook, (2) Lydia Grant.

PEGGY b. Oct. 1, 1788; m. Abner Cutler, and had the following children, perhaps others:

VILENIA b. Apr. 23, 1811; m. Joseph Wooster.
CAPT. IRIEL b. Mar. 26, 1813; m. Mary J. Sleeper.
ALVIN b. Sept. 19, 1815; m. Mary A. Spalding.
ABNER b. Aug. 6, 1817; m. Maria P. Farr.
SARAH A. b. Apr. 21, 1825; m. John Morrison.
ROSINA K. b. Apr. 12, 1828.
MARY b. June 14, 1831; m. Alexander B. Munroe.

Joseph[6] Young (Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Phoebe (Young) Young, was born Jan. 11, 1769. He married, Dec. 18, 1791, Peggy Tolman, daughter of Isaiah and Margaret (Robbins) Tolman, who was born Apr. 28, 1773. They lived at Matinicus, removed in 1812 to Lincolnville, and lived in their later days at Rockport. Peggy died June 25, 1829. Children were:

RUFUS b. Apr. 19, 1792; m. Sally Carver.

NANCY b. Nov. 7, 1793; m. Job Ingraham, Nov. 28, 1811.

JOHN b. Sept. 18, 1795; m. Christie Thomas.

HARRIETTE b. Sept. 2, 1800; m. (1) —— Fletcher, (2) Samuel Packard.

JOSEPH b. Nov. 10, 1808; m. Julia Kendall.

PHOEBE b. June 4, 1814; m. John Gregory.

Abraham[6] Young (Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Phoebe (Young) Young, was born May 26, 1774. He married (1) Dec. 12, 1799, widow Mercy (Marshall) Toppin. She was born Apr. 13, 1767, and d. Jan. 24, 1819. He married (2) Mar. 13, 1820, Lydia Thayer, daughter of Lemuel Thayer of North Haven, who was born in 1787. Abraham was drowned Aug. 27, 1839, and Lydia died in 1878. Children by first wife:

WILLIAM b. Sept. 16, 1799; m. Ruth Condon.
ABRAHAM b. Feb. 11, 1803; m. (1) Nancy Marshall, (2) Lois Marshall, (3) Louisa Holt.
TIMOTHY b. Mar. 17, 1804, m. and had children; was drowned in the Gulf of Mexico.
MARGARET b. Dec. 6, 1807; m. Joshua Norwood; d. Apr. 14, 1883.
MARK b. Apr. 9, 1809; m. Susannah Young.
MERCY b. May 25, 1801; d. June 17, 1803.
MARY b. July 28, 1812; m. Thomas Burgess.

Children by second wife:

MERCY b. Oct. 24, 1821; m. (1) Reuben L. Crie, (2) William Crie.
SALLY b. Oct. 18, 1823; m. (1) John Lovett, (2) Seth Condon.
JOHN b. July 4, 1827; m. Susan J. Marshall.

Alexander[6] Young (Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Phoebe (Young) Young, was born June 27, 1783. He married, in 1810, Susan Philbrook, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah J. (Leadbetter) Philbrook, who was born May 26, 1784. It is said that he was married two or three times. He was living on Matinicus in 1810, with wife and two children. He afterwards removed to North Haven. He is known to have had the following children, probably by wife Susan:

ELISA m. Dennis Conway, Nov. 3, 1833.
EXPERIENCE m. Wm. Banks.
GUILFORD.
JEREMIAH.

Ebenezer[6] Young (Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Phoebe (Young) Young, was born May 24, 1785. He married (1) Jan. 1809, Hannah Philbrook, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah J. (Leadbetter) Philbrook, who was born Apr. 22, 1789; he married (2) pub. Jan. 10, 1820, Lydia Grant, who was born Aug. 2, 1794, and died July 23, 1887. Ebenezer lived at Matinicus and afterwards removed to North Haven, where he died Jan. 23, 1857. Children by 1st wife:

TOLMAN b. Nov. 6, 1809; m. Almira Crie.

ELATHAN b. Feb. 25, 1811; m. Achsia Tolman (?).
JOSEPH S. b. Oct. 20, 1813; m. Roxanna ——.
SALLY b. Dec. 9, 1815; m. Harvey Ames.
HANNAH b. Mar. 11, 1818; m. (1) John Burgess, (2) Otis Abbott.

Children by second wife:

MARY J. b. Feb. 24, 1821.
WILLIAM H. b. Apr. 9, 1822.
JANE M. b. Sept. 16, 1823; m. Josiah Beverage.
ANDREW J. b. Mar. 7, 1825; m. (1) Elisabeth Burgess, (2) Lavinia Jackson.
WILLIAM G. b. Oct. 13, 1826; m. Sylvinia A. Grant.
CATHERINE b. Sept. 3, 1828; m. Wilder P. Sellers.
JAMES H. b. May 2, 1830; m. Matilda Robinson.
MARIA b. Sept. 24, 1831; m. Jason Grant.
JOHN b. Feb. 24, 1833.
ANGELA b. Aug. 8, 1835; m. Frost Pierce.
MIRANDA b. Jan. 11, 1838.
LORENZO b. Jan. 11, 1840.

Rufus[7] Young (Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Joseph and Peggy (Tolman) Young, was born Apr. 19, 1792. He married, May 22, 1813, Sally Carver, daughter of Israel and Susannah (Jewel) Carver, who was born at Vinalhaven Sept. 14, 1791. They lived at Matinicus, and died there—he, May 10, 1857,—she, Sept. 22, 1864. The following children were born to them:

JANE b. July 3, 1814; m. James Hall.
SUSANNAH b. Sept. 21, 1815; m. Mark Young.
JOHN b. May 18, 1817; d. young.
OLIVE b. Apr. 5, 1819; d. young.
SAMUEL b. Oct. 24, 1821; d. young.
HENRY b. Dec. 28, 1822; m. Julia Fairbanks.
ANNETTE M. b. Mar. 30, 1825; m. Ezekiel Ames.
PEGGY T. b. June 5, 1830; m. Joseph Ames.
LENORA b. 1837; m. William Dyer; d. June 17, 1882.

John[7] Young (Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Joseph and Peggy (Tolman) Young, was born at Matinicus Sept. 18, 1795. He removed to Lincolnville with his parents in 1812. He married

Christiana Thomas. They raised a family in Lincolnville and removed to Rockland in their later days, where they died. He died about 1867; she died about 1858/9. The following children were born to them, perhaps others:

JOSEPH T. b. 1820; m. Martha J. Peabody.

RALPH W. b. May 1, 1824; m. Martha E. Howard; killed in battle, May 3, 1863.

FREDERIC B. W. b. Sept. 6, 1826; m. Mary Jane Howard.

JAMES b. 1827; m. Fannie Richards.

CHARLOTTE b. Dec. 9, 1828; m. John Baker.

LUCY m. Amos Knowles.

JOHN W. or E.

JOSEPHINE.

Joseph[7] Young (Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Joseph and Peggy (Tolman) Young, was born at Matinicus Nov. 10, 1808; removed with his parents in 1812; married Julia Kendall (born in Hope, Sept. 11, 1810), and resided at Glencove. He died May 15, 1895; she died Mar. 12, 1876. Their children were:

AURELIUS b. Mar. 21, 1832; d. Apr. 23, 1834.

ALMASIA b. Feb. 25, 1835; m. Mar. 16, 1855, John Gregory. He d. May 3, 1886. She d. July 19, 1909.

ALCIMUS b. July 2, 1836; d. Oct. 5, 1861.

ALDENSIA b. Mar. 3, 1845; m. May 22, 1884, James G. Simonton. He d. Feb. 1912. She d. Jan. 1919.

ARTEMAS b. Mar. 13, 1847; m. Feb. 8, 1879, Chloe S. Chaples.

JUDSON B. b. Apr. 4, 1848; m. Sarah L. Howes.

ALFRED C. b. Jan. 6, 1854; m. Oct. 29, 1881, Cora O. Barrows. She d. Oct. 27, 1918.

William[7] Young (Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Mercy (Marshall) Toppin (widow), was born Sept. 16, 1799. He married, Jan. 4, 1819, Ruth Condon, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Thomas) Condon, who was born Oct. 19, 1799. William was keeper of the "Rock" Light for a while; he died Aug. 6, 1864; his wife died Apr. 24, 1876 (according to another record, May 20, 1874). Following is their large family of children:

MARY b. Sept. 21, 1819; m. John Piper.
ELISABETH S. b. July 3, 1821; m. Jonathan Ginn.
RUTH T. b. Feb. 26, 1825; m. Ezekiel Burgess.
WILLIAM b. Apr. 7, 1827; m. (1) Mary A. Stinson, (2) Lizzie Henderson, widow.
HIRAM C. b. Mar. 13, 1828; m. Abbie MacFarland.
FRANCES I. b. Jan. 20, 1831; m. (1) John Smith, (2) Robert Wilson.
TIMOTHY b. Oct. 23, 1832; m. Harriet Robbins.
REBECCA B. b. Feb. 2, 1834; m. William Stinson.
MARK b. Nov. 5, 1836; d. unm'd Apr. 5, 1911.
JOSEPH A. b. Sept. 24, 1838; d.
SUSAN H. b. Nov. 10, 1840; m. (1) Chandler Perry, (2) —— Emery, (3) Jos. Jackson.
ANNA M. b. Sept. 16, 1843; m. W. A. MacFarland, Jan. 18, 1865.
GEORGIANNA b. July 9, 1846; d. unm'd Mar. 5, 1903.

Abraham[7] Young (Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Mercy (Marshall) Toppin (widow), was born Feb. 11, 1803, and died Oct. 3, 1879. He married (1) Nov. 11, 1827, Nancy Marshall, daughter of John and Nancy, of South Thomaston, who was born Feb. 15, 1801, and died Feb. 28, 1833; he married (2) Jan. 4, 1835, Lois D. Marshall, daughter of John and Nancy, who was born May 2, 1813, and died Feb. 12, 1842; he married (3) Jan. 17, 1847, Louisa R. Holt, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Dale) Holt, of Andover, Mass., who was born Mar. 12, 1820, and died Sept. 19, 1872. Children by 1st wife:

CATHERINE E. b. Sept. 5, 1828; m. A. J. Foster; d. May 16, 1889.
HELEN M. b. May 18, 1831; m. Hanse Shibles; d. Nov. 1918.
LOUISA A. b. Jan. 7, 1833; m. (1) Edw. Thompson, (2) William Norton; d. Nov. 16, 1888.

Children by second wife:

NANCY M. b. Apr. 10, 1837; m. Tobias Teel; d. Sept. 1916.
HANNIBAL and HAMLIN, twin sons; d.
Infant son; d.

Children by third wife:

ALWILDA S. b. Oct. 12, 1847; m. Horatio Martin; d. Aug. 3, 1905.

MARSHALL A. b. July 28, 1849; d. Sept. 7, 1853.

MEDORA C. b. Mar. 21, 1851; m. Pembroke Perkins; d. Feb. 12, 1918.

ELVIRA T. b. Apr. 29, 1853; d. Sept. 30, 1853.

ELVIRA T. b. Sept. 17, 1854; m. S. T. Hupper.

ARIEDNA b. Mar. 15, 1857; d. Apr. 2, 1857.

FLORENCE N. b. Feb. 1, 1860; d. July 8, 1924.

MARSHALL A. b. July 25, 1862; d. Nov. 25, 1884.

Mark[7] Young (Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Mercy (Marshall) Toppin (widow), was born Apr. 9, 1809, and died Sept. 10, 1872; he married Sept. 23, 1838, Susannah Young, daughter of Rufus and Sally (Carver) Young, who was born Sept. 21, 1815, and died Feb. 23, 1879. Children were:

RUFUS Y. b. Feb. 11, 1839; m. Araminta Norton.

W. BRADBURY b. May 4, 1846; m. Zellica D. Philbrook.

FRED B. T. b. Oct. 27, 1849; d. unm'd, Sept. 7, 1876.

FLORA E. B. b. June 24, 1854.

John[7] Young (Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Abraham and Lydia (Thayer) Young, was born July 4, 1827, and died Jan. 29, 1897; he married, Jan. 15, 1856, Susan J. Marshall, daughter of Robert and Lydia (Allen) Marshall, who was born Oct. 15, 1829, and died Nov. 10, 1906. Their children were:

LYDIA E. b. 1856; m. John K. Lane, Sept. 12, 1885.

CLARENCE b. Apr. 7, 1858; m. Mar. 13, 1901, Adelma Abbott, dau. of Thomas F. and Adavill (Condon) Abbott, who was b. July 27, 1876; one daughter (adopted).

FRED L. b. Dec. 15, 1859; m. Arvesta J. Condon, July 6, 1882; she was the dau. of Seth T. and Elsie (Burgess) Condon, and was b. Nov. 8, 1861, and d. Jan. 17, 1925.

BERTHA G. b. 1861; d. unm'd, Nov. 8, 1898.

HERBERT b. June 21, 1863; m. Bessie Condon.

ADELINE d. unm'd.

JUDSON H. b. Oct. 2, 1867; m. Ellen L. Hall.
REUBEN b. Jan. 17, 1871; m. Hilma Karlson.
DAVID b. Apr. 12, 1874; m. Christine Erickson.

Tolman[7] Young (Ebenezer[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Philbrook) Young, was born Nov. 6, 1809; he married Oct. 20, 1833, Almira T. Crie, daughter of Ebenezer and Sallie (Burgess) Crie, who was born Mar. 25, 1814. Tolman was one of the first board of assessors, when Matinicus was incorporated as a plantation. In 1857 he removed with his family to Liberty, where he died in March, 1900. His wife died Jan., 1902. Their children were:

AURELIA b. Oct. 19, 1834; m. H. B. Rice, of Unity.
FLAVILLA E. b. Mar. 11, 1837; d. Oct. 21, 1853.
SUSAN E. b. July 1, 1839; m. Philip Parsons.
SARAH A. b. Dec. 26, 1844; m. C. F. Achorn; d. Apr. 16, 1866.
ELONIA A. b. Mar. 16, 1846; m. Frank Lamson; d. Feb. 17, 1923.
JOSEPH A. b. July 14, 1848; m. Ida E. Lewis; d. July 13, 1904.
SAMUEL Y. b. Mar. 11, 1851; m. Lizzie E. Thompson; d. Aug. 30, 1899.
ROSE H. b. July 28, 1853; m. (1) James H. Pratt, (2) Fred Davidson; d. about 1900.
EDDIE A. b. Jan. 10, 1855; d. young.

Andrew[7] J. Young (Ebenezer[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Ebenezer and Lydia (Grant) Young, was born Mar. 7, 1825, and died in July, 1906; he married (1) Jan. 6, 1850, Elisabeth Burgess, daughter of Benjamin and Lavinia (St. Clair) Burgess, who was born Mar. 30, 1832, and died June 11, 1864; he married (2) Lavinia (Burgess) Jackson, who was born Sept. 21, 1828, and died Nov. 13, 1911. Children, all by first wife, were:

BENTON P. b. 1852.
FLAVILLA b. 1854; m. Charles Whittaker.
JASON G. b. 1856; m. Ada F. Pierce of Vinalhaven.
ADDIE M. b. May 29, 1858; d. unm'd. Apr. 17, 1924.
BENJAMIN B. b. Dec. 1, 1861; d. unm'd, Jan. 25, 1902.

William[7] G. Young (Ebenezer[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Ebenezer and Lydia (Grant) Young, was born Oct. 13, 1826, and died Apr. 22, 1899; he married, Nov. 2, 1856, Sylvinia A. Grant, daughter of Elisha and Sylvinia (Philbrook) Grant, who was born Oct. 26, 1832, and died June 5, 1914. The following children were born to them:

WILLIAM ASHLEY b. Oct. 8, 1857; m. (1) July 4, 1878, Nancy E. Brown, (2) Mary Collins.

WALTER L. b. Jan. 11, 1860; m. Margaret Carver, Nov. 10, 1882.

NATHAN H. b. Dec. 9, 1861; m. (1) May 4, 1885, Nettie M. Calderwood, (2) Apr. 16, 1890, Amelia J. Watkins.

DANIEL G. b. Sept. 13, 1864; m. Annie M. Carter, June 15, 1889.

NELSON K. b. Feb. 16, 1867; m. Annie B. Brown, Oct. 9, 1889.

CHESTER R. b. Aug. 4, 1869; m. (1) May 18, 1892, Eva M. Brown, (2) May 4, 1901, Minnie E. Garret.

EDGAR b. Aug. 12, 1872.

ALICE S. b. Oct. 17, 1874; m. Ervin L. Arey, June 15, 1901.

Henry[8] Young (Rufus[7], Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Rufus and Sally (Carver) Young, was born Dec. 28, 1822; he married, Jan. 25, 1854, Julia Fairbanks, daughter of Benjamin F. and Mary (Kendall) Fairbanks of Hope, Me.; she was born Apr. 7, 1831. They spent most of their lives at Matinicus where he was a successful trader; was Justice of the Peace for forty-five years, during which time he married sixty-five couples; he was a member of the Maine Legislature in 1851/2; was influential in plantation affairs for many years, having been elected to nearly all of the offices. In their later years he and his wife removed to Rockland, where they died,—he, Apr. 16, 1916,—she, Sept. 15, 1918. The following children were born to them:

MARY F. b. Jan. 1, 1855; m. John J. Dunbar, Dec. 25, 1883.

HARRIETTE P. b. Nov. 22, 1856; m. July 31, 1901, Her-

bert J. Keith; she d. Sept. 6, 1919; he d. Jan. 12, 1923.

HELEN M. b. Oct. 23, 1858; m. John F. Howard, Jan. 19, 1882.

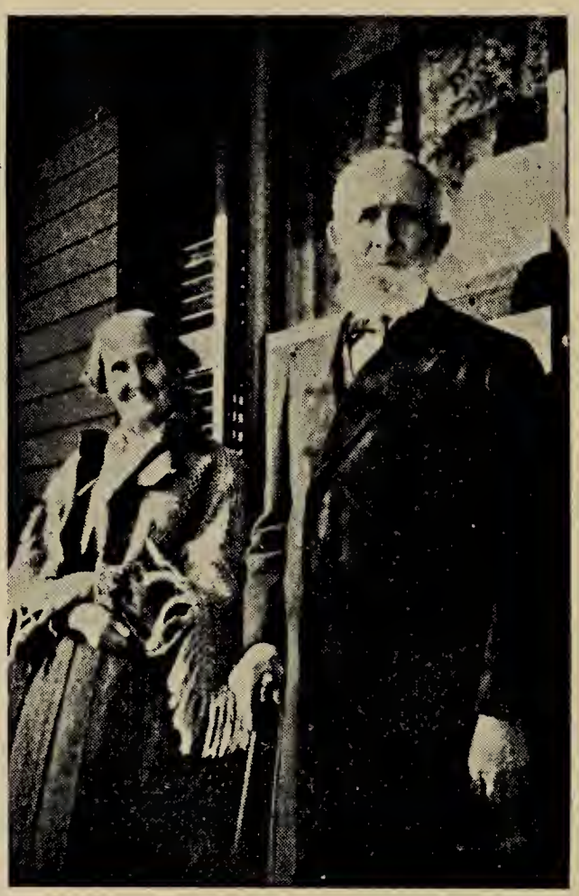
CAROLINE F. b. Oct. 22, 1859; m. June 15, 1884, Ed. Williams; d. Mar. 23, 1897.

LINCOLN H. b. Oct. 13, 1860.

ERNEST A. b. Mar. 11, 1862; m. Grace C. Young.

W. SCOTT b. Oct. 3, 1863; m. Marian Young.

JENNY P. b. Oct. 28, 1864; m. Leonard Rhodes.



HENRY AND JULIA (FAIRBANKS) YOUNG

LENORA D. b. Dec. 25, 1865; d. Oct. 24, 1880.

ADA B. b. May 19, 1867.

HARRY W. b. Oct. 6, 1871; m. (1) Helen P. True, (2) Agnes Hill.

ALENA W. b. July 23, 1874.

William[8] Young (William[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of William and Ruth (Condon) Young, was born Apr. 7, 1827, and died Feb. 5, 1905; he married (1) Mary Stinson who was born Feb. 14, 1835, and died July 3, 1864; he married (2) Mrs. Elizabeth

Henderson, daughter of Anthony and Eunice (Stinson) Colby; she was born at Stonington Sept. 28, 1834, and died at Matinicus May 10, 1910. Children by first wife were:

CLARA E. b. 1856; m. (1) John F. Condon, (2) Andrew Knight.

MARIETTA b. 1859; m. (1) Alonzo Knight, (2) George Lunt, (3) John E. Knight.

ELLEN d. young.

Children by 2d wife:

WILLIAM b. Jan. 16, 1869; m. Fossie Small.

FREEMAN S. b. June 17, 1873; m. Jessie Twaddell.

Hiram[8] C. Young (William[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of William and Ruth (Condon) Young, was born Mar. 13, 1828, and died about 1879; he married May 17, 1864, Abbie J. MacFarland, daughter of William and Caroline (Foster) MacFarland; she was born in South Bristol, Mar. 1, 1845; she married (2) Jesse Pike, (3) Apr. 1, 1897, Willard Thorpe of Bristol. Children of Hiram and Abbie:

CHARLOTTE E. b. Oct. 22, 1864; m. Frank Emery of Ashland, N. H., in 1881, and had:

SARAH A. b. Oct. 11, 1883.

JAMES E. b. Sept. 1, 1887.

BAINBRIDGE L. b. Sept. 5, 1866; m. Edith Nims of Keene, N. H., and had:

GARAFELIA b. Aug. 16, 1887; m. Harry House and had seven children.

RICHARD C. b. Dec. 1889; m. Jan. 27, 1916, Laverne Walls, and have Wallace, Ruth and Stanley.

RICHARD C. b. Aug. 1869; m. Ellen Philbrook.

CAROLYN E. b. Jan. 16, 1877; m. Preston E. Ames.

Timothy[8] Young (William[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of William and Ruth (Condon) Young, was born Oct. 23, 1832, and died Aug. 11, 1899; he married May 23, 1863, Harriet E. Robbins of Camden; she was the daughter of Almon and Lovina (Decker) Robbins, and was born Nov. 18, 1841, and died Sept. 17, 1915. One son was born to them:

JOHN THOMAS b. Sept. 18, 1868.

Rufus[8] Y. Young (Mark[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Mark and Susannah (Young) Young, was born Feb. 11, 1839, and died Sept. 20, 1894; he married Mar. 10, 1861, M. Araminta Norton, daughter of Jonathan and Deborah (Andrews) Norton, who was born Dec. 21, 1839, and died Jan. 8, 1923. Two sons were born to them:

PERCY C. b. Jan. 16, 1865.

LEVANDER F. b. Jan. 10, 1872; m. Fannie Benner, dau. of Thomas and Caroline, and had children: Ralph L., Fred L., and Flora B.

W. Bradbury[8] Young (Mark[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Mark and Susannah (Young) Young, was born May 4, 1846; he married, Oct. 3, 1869, Zellica D. Philbrook, daughter of Ambrose and Lydia (Warren) Philbrook, who was born July 30, 1842, and died Oct. 9, 1911. The following children were born to them:

GRACE C. b. Dec. 23, 1874; m. Ernest A. Young.

MARIAN A. b. May 9, 1876; m. W. Scott Young.

LEON L. b. Aug. 29, 1878; m. Cora Ames.

LA FOREST G. b. Mar. 29, 1883; d. Jan. 12, 1918; m. Sept. 5, 1907, Mary A. Howard, dau. of Harvey L. and Anna (Ripley) Howard.

Herbert[8] L. Young (John[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of John and Susan J. (Marshall) Young, was born June 21, 1863, and died Mar. 6, 1911; he married, July 3, 1889, Bessie M. Condon, daughter of Oliver and Betsey (Thompson) Ring, who was born July 30, 1871. Their children were:

MILDRED L. b. June 24, 1894; m. Charles Freeman.

MAYNARD G. b. Dec. 23, 1903; m.

Judson[8] H. Young (John[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of John and Susan J. (Marshall) Young, was born Oct. 2, 1867; he married, Aug. 15, 1893, Ellen L. Hall, daughter of James E. and Ida E. (Condon) Hall, who was born Jan. 4, 1876. Two daughters were born to them:

GLADYS E. b. Feb. 11, 1911.

GWENDOLYN b. June 25, 1913; d. in infancy.

CHILDHOOD DAYS

Reuben[8] Young (John[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of John and Susan J. (Marshall) Young, was born Jan. 17, 1871; he married. Sept. 16, 1897, Hilma Karlson, of Sweden, daughter of Charles and Catherine (Larson) Karlson; she was born about 1875. Their children were:

MINERVA m. —— Colson.
GENEVA b. Nov. 15, 1901.
KARL V. b. Oct. 28, 1903.
VIOLET.

David[8] B. Young (John[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of John and Susan J. (Marshall) Young, was born Apr. 12, 1874; he married, Dec. 26, 1896, Christine, daughter of Eric and Nilf (Larson) Erickson of Sweden; she was born about 1874. Children were:

CLARENCE b. Mar. 6, 1900; d. young.
BERNARD b. Sept. 7, 1903; d. young.
LILIAN.

Ernest[9] A. Young (Henry[8], Rufus[7], Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Henry and Julia

(Fairbanks) Young, was born Mar. 11, 1862; he married Grace C. Young, daughter of W. Brad and Zellica D. (Philbrook) Young, who was born Dec. 23, 1874. The following children were born to them:

HORACE R. b. Sept. 24, 1892; m. Nettie Fowler.
CLIFFORD B. b. Aug. 31, 1894.
HAZEL M. b. Sept. 21, 1896.
W. HANSCOMB b. July 17, 1898.
CARL HENRY b. Oct. 28, 1900.
L. MAXWELL b. June 11, 1903; d. young.
JENNIE R. b. Oct. 21, 1904.
LINOLA M. b. June 21, 1906.
HARLAND A. b. Dec. 12, 1914.

THE ISAAC TOLMAN, JR. HOUSE

Winfield[9] Scott Young (Henry[8], Rufus[7], Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Henry and Julia (Fairbanks) Young, was born Oct. 3, 1863; he married Sept. 17, 1902, Marian Young, daughter of W. Brad and Zellica D. (Philbrook) Young, who was born May 9, 1876. One daughter was born to them:

JULIA F. b. July 3, 1903.

Harry[9] W. Young (Henry[8], Rufus[7], Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Henry and Julia (Fairbanks) Young, was born Oct. 6, 1871; he married (1) Sept. 20, 1900, Helen P. True, daughter of James and Mel-

vina (Pullen) True of Litchfield, Me., who was born in 1877, and died July 29, 1915; he married (2) Sept. 15, 1920, Agnes Hill. Harry removed to Southboro, Mass., in 1912. He had one son by his first wife:

ROGER b. July 5, 1901; d. May 17, 1918.

He has one son by his second wife:

HENRY H.

William[9] Young (William[8], William[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of William and Elisabeth (Colby) Young, was born Jan. 16, 1869; he married Dec. 25, 1892, Fossie E. Small, daughter of John E. and —— (Richardson) Small, of Deer Isle, who was born Sept. 24, 1874. The following children were born to them:

ALTON E. b. Aug. 8, 1894; m. Helen S. Wade.

IVY G. b. Oct. 11, 1895; m. Leroy Chatto.

BERNICE B. b. Jan. 30, 1897; m. Fred Snowman.

ELISABETH M. b. Dec. 18, 1898; d. Dec. 16, 1899.

MYRON E. b. Oct. 4, 1900; m. Florence Barnes.

PARKER N. b. Jan. 3, 1909.

SYBIL E. b. Aug. 4, 1910.

GRANT D. b. June 19, 1912.

Freeman[9] S. Young (William[8], William[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of William and Elisabeth (Colby) Young, was born June 17, 1873; he married, Jan. 1, 1914, Jessie M. Twaddell, daughter of Benjamin and Isabelle (Libby) Twaddell, of Hampden, Me., who was born Dec. 28, 1877. Lived at Matinicus and later removed to Rockland. No children.

Richard[9] C. Young (Hiram[8], William[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Hiram and Abbie (MacFarland) Young, was born in Aug. 1869; he married May 2, 1894, Ellen Philbrook, daughter of William J. and Lydia (Burgess) Philbrook, who was born June 5, 1876. They lived at Matinicus, and later removed to Vinalhaven. Children born to them:

HIRAM A. b. Oct. 26, 1896; in U. S. Navy.

MARGUERITE b. Aug. 14, 1904; m. Arthur Pierce.

NORRIS HILTON b. Mar. 29, 1907.

Leon[9] L. Young (Bradbury[8], Mark[7], Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of W. Bradbury and Zellica (Philbrook) Young, was born Aug. 29, 1878; he married, July 5, 1903, Cora Ames, daughter of Henry J. and Willietta (Connick) Ames, who was born July 4, 1884. The following children were born to them:

CLYDE S. b. Sept. 20, 1904.
RUTH E. b. Oct. 11, 1905.
MERRILL C. b. Apr. 5, 1907.
MAXWELL b. May 27, 1908.
NORRIS b. Sept. 7, 1913.
BRADBURY b. Nov. 30, 1915.
THOMAS H. b. Oct. 18, 1923.

"OLD WHARF COVE"

Horace[10] R. Young (Ernest[9], Henry[8], Rufus[7], Joseph[6], Abraham[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Job[2], Rowland[1]), son of Ernest A. and Grace C. (Young) Young, was born Sept. 24, 1894; he married Nettie Fowler, daughter of Edwin and Mary (Goodspeed) Fowler of Albion, Me. She was born Feb. 18, 1892. They have the following children:

CLAYTON E. b. May 10, 1917.
ROBERTA G. b. Mar. 29, 1924.

According to the census of 1790, Benjamin Young was living here then, the head of a family of six—himself and five females. There is no further record of him, and no information concerning him or his family is available.

Presumably removed before the census of 1800, as he is not listed therein.

Timothy Young, born Dec. 25, 1747, son of Job and Patience, brother to Ebenezer Hall's wife and to Abraham Young's wife, was living here in 1800. Also living here at that time was a Timothy Young, Jr., from Passamaquoddy; he married, Nov. 29, 1799, Abigail, daughter of Ebenezer and Susannah (Young) Hall, who was born Mar. 6, 1781. Presumably Timothy died, as Abigail married (2) May 11, 1809, Deacon Josiah Ingraham.

Record of the children of Job[3] Young, Jr., (Job[2], Rowland[1]) and his wife Patience (King), recorded on town book of Old York. Job and Patience were married Dec. 7, 1727; she died July 26, 1790, aged 89 years.

ICHABOD b. Mar. 15, 1728.
SARAH b. Feb. 18, 1730; d. young.
JOAN b. Mar. 12, 1731.
SARAH b. July 23, 1734.
ROBERT b. Mar. 20, 1736.
JOB b. Apr. 21, 1739.
SAMUEL b. May 21, 1740.
SUSANNAH b. Feb. 26, 1741; m. Ebenezer Hall, and came to Matinicus in 1763.
PHOEBE b. May 8, 1744; m. Abraham Young, and came to Matinicus in 1765.
PATIENCE b. Dec. 5, 1745; m. Stephen Longfellow,—the grandparents of Henry W. Longfellow, the poet.
TIMOTHY b. May 8, 1747; was living on Matinicus in 1800.
DORCAS b. Oct. 9, 1750; m. Joseph Green, and settled on Green's Island, at Vinalhaven.

BIRTHS

NAMES DATES

BIRTHS

NAMES DATES

BIRTHS

NAMES DATES

BIRTHS

NAMES DATES

MARRIAGES

NAMES DATES

MARRIAGES

NAMES DATES

MARRIAGES

NAMES DATES

MARRIAGES

NAMES DATES

DEATHS

NAMES DATES

DEATHS

NAMES DATES

DEATHS

NAMES DATES

DEATHS

NAMES DATES